

**SELECTED  
WORKS  
of  
David  
Huttner**

**Vol  
2**



*SELECTED*

*WORKS*

*OF*

*DAVID HUTTNER*

*VOLUME 2*

Copyright 2024, By David Robert Huttner

Version 9.1; Release Date: January 1, 2024

Published by David Huttner and The Peace Love and Progress Party

The English language book rights to this work, both the digital and the hardcopy book rights, are in the public domain. You may copy, print and sell it, in English, royalty free. Email your comments, questions and suggestions to me, David Huttner, at **drhuttner@gmail.com**.

Other works of David Huttner, Available at PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org and soon to be Available in Hardcopy at **DavidHuttnerBooks.com**, Include:

*Decoding the Deluge and finding the path for civilization (3 vols)*

*Irish Mythology passageway to prehistory*

*Stage II of the Nonviolent Rainbow Revolution*

*The First Christmas (a short play)*

*Just Say No to Latent Homosexual Crusades*

*Social Harmony as Measured by Music (a lecture)*

*Making the Objective and Subjective Worlds One*

*Converting the World to English*

*What the Non-Chinese Peoples Must Do to Compete and End P(l)andemics*

*Heaven Sent*

## ABOUT THIS BUCKET OF ODDS AND ENDS

This work contains essays, editorials, parodies, memoirs, lectures, memoranda and caricatures written between 2018 and 2019. There's no common thread to them, but each contains something that I thought might be of interest to readers. These odds and ends are roughly ordered according to their dates. Although I've updated many of them, observant readers will still find many contradictions between them. Just like everyone else, I am always learning and must change or adjust my beliefs and opinions accordingly. We try, as we must, to develop a science of society; but we are each too small and the world too large for that science ever to be exact. --D.R.H.

## CONTENTS

- 1. The News you most Need to Know**
- 2. Bulletin...Bulletin...Bulletin...Bullet**
- 3. Election Eve Special Report**
- 4. Your Future is Reported Here**
- 5. Holiday Time**
- 6. Intermediate Goals**
- 7. Why it's All Over but the Shouting in the Auto Industry**
- 8. Merry Christmas and Happy Holidays to All**
- 9. The Latest Trump Victory for America**
- 10. Truth**
- 11. Swearing-in Ceremonies – Theater of the Absurd**
- 12. Elizabeth Warren – A Pretty New Face with the Same Old Lies**
- 13. “The Bachelor”**
- 14. Take Yourself Seriously**
- 15. Hemingway Orwell Me and You**
- 16. Trump’s Border Wall**
- 17. Open Letter to U.S. Senator Martin Heinrich (D-NM)**

- 18. Black History Month**
- 19. Clown News**
- 20. The Conflict in Venezuela**
- 21. Should Jussie Smollett be Jailed?**
- 22. Why the Catholic Priesthood is a Magnet for Pedophiles**
- 23. Congress Reacts to Anticipated Trump Border Emergency Declaration**
- 24. Shrove Tuesday/Marti Gras/Carnival**
- 25. Why “Progressive” Democrats can’t connect the Violence Dots**
- 26. Why you Vote for Scoundrels, Serving as their Accomplices**
- 27. New Mexico Spotlights its Border Patrol Agents**
- 28. The Dream of Peace on Earth is now a Political Choice**
- 29. Yes you Read it Right and it Aint Right**
- 30. The US Government Continues to Choose War over Peace**
- 31. Dead Souls**
- 32. Tweet of the Week**
- 33. The Democratic Town Hall**

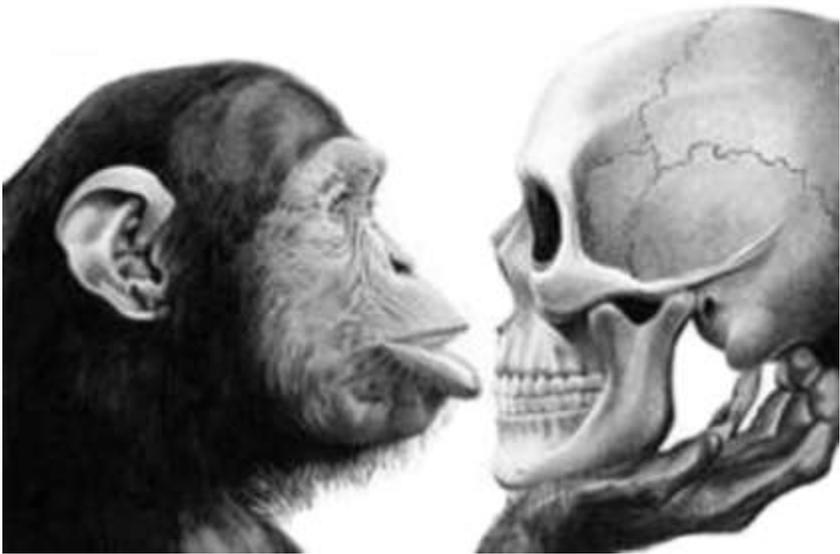
- 34. Good Night Indiana**
- 35. Suggestion of the Day**
- 36. The Huxleys**
- 37. National Security**
- 38. Quote of the Day (from Balzac)**
- 39. Another Reason to Read “*Decoding the Deluge*”**
- 40. Quote of the Day (from an anonymous PLP member)**
- 41. Money Banking and Credit in the Current World**
- 42. Quote of the Day (from Lincoln)**
- 43. Message to Guys that think they are Gals**
- 44. The Murder of Jeffrey Epstein**
- 45. Social Science 101 the K and R Class Struggle**
- 46. Social Science 201 Homophobia and Latent Homosexuality Part I**
- 47. Social Science 201 Homophobia and Latent Homosexuality Part II**
- 48. Social Science 201 Homophobia and Latent Homosexuality Part III**
- 49. The Truth about Big Brother’s Alleged Crisis in Cosmology**

- 50. Social Science 202 Prehistory and Religion Part I**
- 51. Social Science 202 Prehistory and Religion Part II**
- 52. Social Science 202 Prehistory and Religion Part III**
- 53. Social Science 301 the New Socialist Family**
- 54. Social Science 401 the Aboriginal African Americans Part I**
- 55. Social Science 401 the Aboriginal African Americans Part II**

**Endnotes**

**About the Author**

**Connect with Dave**



## 1. The News you most Need to Know

This article is not about political news in the usual sense. It's not about recent events. It's about the way you perceive (sense and experience), evaluate and struggle for change in the world around us. It's about the filters upon your perception, filters that our horrific prehistory and our ancestors have equipped you with. Perhaps the best way to explain your situation is with a hypothetical scenario.

Imagine that you have just now awakened to find your head wrapped in bandages. You are in a railed bed that you recognize as a hospital bed. Beside you is an IV bag hanging from a stand. The antiseptic smell of the place, the plain metal cabinets behind your bed and the accouterments upon a counter top all confirm that you

are in a hospital. But you have no idea how you got here. Worse yet, you can't remember anything about yourself, not even your own name. Sounds come from outside. Cars honk. Birds tweet. You sit up in bed and look through the window. Other buildings and people are across the street. All these things are familiar. But you can't remember anything about yourself -- where you live -- who your friends and family are -- what you have done with your life --and where you should go and what you should do after leaving this place.

Believe it or not, if total amnesia were your only problem, you would be far better off than you are now! You would at least know that you underwent a trauma that caused you to black out your life history. You could expect to have friends and relatives who would be looking for you, who would be alerted by the hospital administration, the police or public service announcements. They would find you and gently restore your memory.

But as things stand, you are one of over eight billion traumatized humans, all of whom have blacked out the horrific prehistory of our species. You and they have a factual understanding of the last five thousand years, the time in which men have been able to write and make a linguistic record of their history. But even this most recent, 5,000-year record is cursory and grossly distorted by their psychological and social problems. Of the previous two million years, most of you know absolutely nothing. Archaeologists and anthropologists are struggling to uncover our prehistory, objectively and

scientifically; but, so far, they have only a sparse and fragmentary knowledge of it. The vast majority of you know almost nothing of these scientific efforts and know only what you have learned from religion, from the grossly-compromised, hallucinatory versions of our prehistory that our traumatized ancestors have passed down to us. Most of you believe literally in one of these hallucinatory versions of our past. In so doing, you resemble the maddest of men, asylum inmates, who hallucinate even about the present-day world around us.

There is only one help for you: three volume, 1300-page, *Decoding the Deluge and Finding the Path for Civilization*. This work is the life-preserver for a world that is drowning in trauma, confusion and lies.

Its author, never known for modesty, justifies blowing his own horn, by insisting that his horn is like Ulysses' bow. No one else can blow it.

Moreover, the most malicious people, whom Mr. Orwell, in his ground-breaking novel, 1984, dubbed "Big Brother," loveless, angry and compulsively-lying latent homosexuals, the most materially-successful savages, blame all of us for the homophobia that oppresses them because they don't understand the major sources of that homophobia or how to eliminate it. They are also terrified of real social change and basic truth because they unconsciously associate both with the removal of their Third Masks, the masks that hide their homosexuality. (Our prehistory has equipped all of us

with two earlier masks.) Naturally, "Big Brother," these Third Mask people are also terrified of Decoding the Deluge, which threatens to create fundamental, social and political change such as no work -- even the Quran or the New Testament -- has done. Big Brother has been doing everything in his power to prevent you from reading Decoding the Deluge and recovering from your amnesia.

To make a long struggle short, I was able to reconstruct our past by combining a functional knowledge of all the social, behavioral, and paleo sciences, psychoanalysis and comparative religion. I used these tools and the scientific method as a detective would to reconstruct a crime. As I uncovered the basic outline of our prehistory, as I discovered who we are, the way forward for us became uniquely easy for me to see.

The rest of you, who are still suffering from amnesia, who are still unconscious of our past, are absolutely clueless as to our path forward. The politicians for whom you vote (and will be voting for Tuesday, in the USA) are as clueless as yourselves but of far worse character. They are, without exception, unprincipled scoundrels and opportunists, Big Brothers, loveless latent homosexuals, oppressed by homophobia and the savage class society that created most of it. They gravitate to politics and state jobs for the opportunities they afford to oppress and humiliate others, to "get even" with the rest of us. (You can't get the money to pay for mass media advertisements and be a viable candidate in a general election unless you secretly sell out the public interest to

private interests. Those that have their own fortune acquired it by being scoundrels in the business world. As the French say, “Behind every great fortune is a great crime.”)

To recover from your amnesia, to learn about our past and, assuming we have one, our future, visit <http://www.PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org>. FREE to download or view on this website are 15 books and 10 videos of social science that are without peer in our struggle to discover who we are. Please download them, read them and view them. And share them with your friends and loved ones.

Thanking you,

D. R. Huttner

November 4, 2018; Updated April 27, 2023



## 2. Bulletin...Bulletin...Bulletin...Bulletin...

John Q. Public has just now awoken from his 15,000-year coma. Public is no longer mumbling hallucinations about gods and demons or denying his love for his siblings.

Dr. Truthen was by the patient's bedside to talk him through to recovery. Public has regained consciousness of the Great Flood that swept away roughly half of his friends and relatives. He now acknowledges that the Flood was not brought on as punishment by the angry *Homo erectus* gods, Public's parent-species victims in the Species War. Public now accepts the fact that the Flood resulted from the global frenzy of slashing and burning (global desertification and carbonation of the

atmosphere) that followed the discovery of horticulture. Public also promises to get his act together, to organize himself in a manner befitting his status as Earth's supreme animal and to control and rationalize his intra-species, reproductive competition. In so doing, he should become a responsible steward for the planet.

This is Walter Winchell, urging you now to not return to your usual programming.

D. R. Huttner, November 3, 2018



### 3. Election Eve Special Report

On your ballot tomorrow, you'll find the usual array of lying, latent homosexual scoundrels and hypocrites. All of them are ego-maniacs and opportunists. All of them are watering at the same trough of the corporations and the elite Ks (the class that resembles the large mammals in pursuing a quality reproduction strategy). Those big campaign contributions needed to buy mass media advertising all have strings attached. To get that money, the recipients commit to selling out the public interest as demanded by their sponsors. It may be over-estimating them to even mention them in connection with "the public interest" because none of them have a clue as to where we (*Homo sapiens*) have been or how we need to go forward.

That said, there are minor differences between the two major parties. The Republicans are generally unabashed representatives of the top one percent. If you are not within the top one percentile in terms of wealth and income, you would have to be out of your mind to vote for them.

Democrats are usually willing to give a break or two to the rest of us. But don't make the mistake of thinking that the Democrats are ever going to enact the revolutionary changes needed to get humanity off the suicide track and onto the path to a civilized and sustainable world. Should you vote for them tomorrow? Of course. We need to reap the short-run benefits that the Democrats can deliver and get Trump and company out of their offices.

Just don't let the Democrats delude you into thinking that any government elected via general elections, dollar democracy, can represent you. To whatever extent that "Democrats" delude you into thinking that the status quo is OK and only needs to be tweaked a little, they are a long-run curse.

The only type of party that can lead humanity off the suicide course that Big Brother is herding us down is a party guided by social science, a party committed to spreading social science among the people, a party secretly organized (to defend itself from loveless, latent homosexual and angry Big Brother's criminal inclinations) and a party that selects and promotes its leaders in hierarchical elections (democratic centralism). This party, the Peace Love and Progress Party, will gladly

enter general elections whenever and wherever its members constitute a majority of the electorate and can win those elections without selling out the public interest. Wherever the Peace Love and Progress Party, a party absolutely free of every form of prejudice, comes to power, it will transform the class and nation state, the instrument of class and national violence, into a classless and nationless government. The classless and nationless government that the Peace Love and Progress Party shall create is described in detail in "The Huttner Orwell Treaty Amendment," which is within "Selected Works of David Huttner," which is FREE to download at the Downloads Page of [PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org](http://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org).

Thanking you,

D. R. Huttner

November 5, 2018



#### 4. Your Future is Reported Here

Another fast-moving wild fire roared through Northern California yesterday, sweeping away the town of Paradise Valley and vicinity and sending its 26,000 residents running for their lives. Accidents and traffic jams on the limited, exit roadways forced many to flee afoot. Chico, CA, with 93,000 residents, is next in the path of the 50 foot flames.

The blaze adds to what is already one of the worst fire years ever in California. Flames have already destroyed 621,743 acres (251,610 hectares), nearly twice the amount during the same period of 2017 and nearly triple the five-year average. – Stephen Lam, Reuters, November 8, 2018

Though you may be thousands of miles away from this one, don't think that you don't have to worry. Barring radical change in the way the majority of us think and

live, it is **your** future, or the future of **your** progeny, that is reported here.

Most, if not all of the earlier, riverine civilizations that I've studied have fallen, at least in part, due to climate change and drought. (Those of you that read my major work, 3-volume, 1200-page, "*Decoding the Deluge*," will go with me on a prehistoric tour of the world.) The Harappans, Mayans, people of Angkor Watt, peoples of southwestern North America, many of the Mesopotamia civilizations and early peoples of the Sahara whom we know of only from the canals that lie beneath the sand collapsed mainly due to drought and desertification. These riverine civilizations were based on wood and animal power. Our global post-industrial civilization has been fossil fuel based, has exploited a more powerful, stored resource and has greater staying power, but is subject to the same environmental linkages.

Our usual focus and concern is carbonation of the atmosphere due to the combustion of fossil fuels and our cattle and melting permafrost releasing methane. The conventional wisdom says, Switch over to renewable energy, and everything will be fine.

But trees play a huge role in this interplay of global warming and desertification forces, and their population is inversely related to ours.

As I said in my post, "The Paris Climate Talks – Latent Homosexual Follies on a Global Stage," the Great Flood occurred circa 14634 years BPE (before year 2000). This was long before we knew about fossil fuels. The

discovery of horticulture had sparked a global frenzy of slashing and burning to lay claim to the lowest, most fertile and most easily-irrigated lands. The rapid warming, mostly of the atmosphere, sent a major ice sheet sliding into the sea at a time when the glaciers were still massive. The ocean level rose about 100 feet, and up to half of the world's people and all of the first farmers were swept away by the Flood. It had to have been the burning and the loss of trees that made most, if not all, of the difference.

Trees generally have as much mass beneath the ground as above it. They hold a massive amount of water in the ground. This water keeps the land cool. The other animals, beavers, dam builders, nature's foremost environmentalists notwithstanding, don't cut down trees. Only humans do. We fell them for building material, paper and (most disgracefully) for toilet paper and fuel. We invariably fell them for living space and food crops. Crops have a short life cycle and a negligible root system. They don't hold the water in the ground as trees do.

More humans means less trees, means less water in the ground, means the ground heating up, means the air above the hot ground heating up and becoming higher in pressure. As the air pressure over the land increases, the rain clouds don't come. They drop their rain right back upon the ocean from which it came.

As I suggested in my post, "On Cooperation: a Brief Biography of Man," we are doomed unless we can control

and greatly reduce the human population. This will require global cooperation at a level that is not possible while we are divided by class and nationality.

D. R. Huttner

November 8, 2018



## 5. Holiday Time

Holidays are a time when we commemorate some important event or series of events in our history (the last 5,000 years) or (more often) our prehistory (the last 100,000 to 200,000 years). Holidays are also a time for reuniting the family. Over time, as our world changes and as we individually grow in our awareness, our conception of both, both the commemorated event(s) and our family, changes.

Three-volume, 1200-page “***Decoding the Deluge and Finding the Path for Civilization***” improves upon the conventional, religious and hallucinatory understanding of the historical aspect of our holidays.

“**Stage II of the Nonviolent Rainbow Revolution**” advocates a new, simplified and standardized form of the

nuclear family. The Stage II Family will virtually guarantee everyone love with the perfect partner. The Stage II Family will also eliminate incest complexes, crime and violence of every sort. It will make geniuses of all our young men and super smart and productive people of our young women. It will also empower women within the family as never before.

Inaugurating the Stage II Family will require us to develop two new software applications. “Finding Mr. Right” (matchmaking) software can be easily developed at any time. It is just an enhancement of the face recognition software that we already have and use for less strategic and less civilized purposes. “Baby Face Generating” software will be more difficult to produce but will be developed whenever the **Peace Love and Progress Party** or its supporters can assemble and employ an appropriate team of computer programmers and bioinformatics experts.

But more importantly, inaugurating the Stage II Family will require us to commit ourselves to civilizing our world and getting off the suicide track that we are on by minimizing the K and R Class Struggle (by maximizing equal opportunity and population control, respectively). Inaugurating the Stage II (nuclear) Family will require us to mold humanity into **one** virtual and loving family. Educating the public as to the necessity of this will also require us to eradicate homophobia, so that the people we currently have, people reared in very non-standardized and diverse families will all be able to love and lead happy lives. Ending the K and R Class Struggle,

completing the transition to modernity by extending the Golden Rule to the most important sphere of social life (our reproductive competition), will also require us to educate the people most traumatized by our horrific prehistory, to replace their childish and hallucinatory conception of our prehistory and basic psychology (religion) with a scientific understanding of the same.

What I am referring to, what the **Peace Love and Progress Party** intends to bring about, is a complete paradigm shift in the way we think and live.

On this holiday, while we are reuniting with loved ones and remembering times gone by, please reflect too upon how much society and you personally have changed within your lifetime and how far we still have to go.

Thanking you and wishing all the best to you and your family –however you conceive of it,

David Huttner, Thanksgiving Eve, 2018



## 6. Intermediate Goals

As all of my works suggest, none of our problems can be effectively and permanently solved without reducing, preferably minimizing, the K and R class struggle (by increasing, preferably maximizing, respectively, equal opportunity and population control).

However, the following intermediate goals, if accomplished, could ease our plight and prepare us for the ultimate goal of minimizing the K (quality reproductive strategy) and R (quantity reproductive strategy) class struggle.

The first one is aimed at easing international political tensions and has already been described in my post, “FISA, Trump’s Russian Connections and What all the Fuss is about.” Here’s a list, as I perceive them:

**A UN Peace Initiative Resolution.** The UN News Agency shall broadcast, via television, panel discussions of the

news 24/7/365. Member states shall be assessed proportionately for the necessary increase to the agency's budget, which shall include a fund devoted to subsidizing broadcasting in impoverished member states; and every member state shall be required to transmit this live broadcast 24/7/365 to all of its citizens. Every member state should appoint its own news reporter. The programming director shall determine, on an equitable, rotating basis, which reporters participate in panel discussions and what topics are addressed. The programming director shall be appointed, from among the member state reporters, by the Security Council and on a rotating and equitable basis. The programming director shall be subject to recall and replacement by a 2/3s vote of the Security Council. The over-arching purpose of the agency and its programming shall be to educate the public, eliminate prejudice and prevent individual member states from isolating, brainwashing and misusing their citizens for military aggression and other international and inter-ethnic crimes.

**Reforestation.** A state reforestation law to require (a) all land-owners owning one quarter acre or more to have x number of trees upon each quarter acre. This law must have teeth. Failure to comply will result in increasing the miscreant's property tax by some multiple. (b) Local governments will be required to make available to all land owners any municipally-collected human and other-animal waste for use as tree and crop fertilizer. (Animal waste is plant food.) (c) The Federal and state

governments and the owners of forests in excess of y acres shall be required to annually gather and chip the dead wood from their forest floors. This chipped carbon will be included in the fertilizer that municipal governments provide free to agriculturalists. (As Easterners have always known, E. coli contamination is much less of a problem than soil degradation. Naturally-fertilized land is many times more productive of food crops that taste good and retain all of the vitamins and minerals that our bodies need, food crops that do not require PKN fertilizers to be burned from rock using fossil fuels.) (d) The state must produce, using wage-paid prisoners and selling at cost, **waterboxxes**. We should be able to circumvent any patent that Groasis, a Dutch company, has by arguing that the patent fails to satisfy the non-obvious criterion. The waterboxx merely combines the technique of Yacouba, which is well-known throughout Africa and has long been advertised **here**, with the widespread and common practice in arid regions of burying perforated water containers with the plant. (e) After enacting such a law in your state, you should help to promote it throughout the world.

**Public Education.** Replace the hallucinatory (religious) understanding of our basic psychology and horrific prehistory with a scientific understanding of the same. This is especially necessary to overcome the alienation from the natural world and our own animal (great ape) being that is so especially severe within the Western (male-dominated and ultra-traumatized-by-violence) World. This alienation is manifested in (a) our failure to

perform intermediate goal 2, above, (b) the ignorant and fraudulent diagnosis and treatment of disease that is common throughout the world but especially popular in the West. (See, within the "Selected Works of David Huttner," the ten-page essay, "The New Medicine of Ryke Geerd Hamer.") and (c) the false belief in viruses (none of which exist) and the hypochondria that insists upon overly-packaging and sterilizing everything that we come into contact with and producing mountains of unnecessary garbage. My forty-page play, "The First Christmas," succinctly imparts the basics of this education. Although it was written in 2004, it has yet to be produced anywhere in the world due to the fear and intimidation that religious zealots impose upon the rest of us. This play also reveals the subtle reason (much more powerful than the obvious vow of celibacy) as to why the Roman Catholic priesthood is a magnet for pedophiles. Produce this play in your locale with a local thespian troupe.

**Turn your locale into a second San Francisco or Berlin, a Mecca for LGBT people.** This will help to overcome the homophobia and latent homosexuality that exacerbates every problem and turns the individuals that suffer from it into the "Big Brother" that George Orwell so poignantly and accurately described. You can accomplish this intermediate goal by (a) enacting a group marriage law. (One that I have drafted, is in my "Selected Works" and readable in the Blogs section of [PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org](http://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org).) (b) requiring hotels to advertise in LGBT magazines. They should receive a

stipend from your city for so doing. (c) Have your locale enact an ordinance specifically prohibiting LGBT discrimination.

**Help to publish the truth about the aboriginality of African people in the Americas.** If your area has an aboriginal, African-American mound, as do/did thousands of locations in the eastern USA and a few select places in the western USA, reveal it to the world. (***“Decoding the Deluge and Finding the Path for Civilization,”*** Version 24, is currently the best source of information about these aboriginal people.) Uncovering the truth about African American history is one of the best ways to eliminate racism, one of the worse scourges that still divide us and prevent us from becoming the one virtual and loving family that we need to be.

Thanking you for your consideration,

For the **Peace Love and Progress Party,**

David Huttner

November 23, 2018



## 7. Why it's All Over but the Shouting in the Auto Industry

It was inevitable and predictable that the big “winner” in the great wars, WWI and WWII, would be the big loser in the fight for the crown jewel of industry, the auto industry. As my post, “**War Dream**,” explained, the “winner” at warfare is reinforced in the false belief that violence can solve problems. That country’s latent homosexuals become more highly appraised, even idolized. All of their lies, pretenses, illusions and false values become incorporated by the nation as a whole. As my essay, “**Big Brother and Violence in America**,” explains, imperialist “success” has raised Big Brother’s (latent homosexuals’) violence exponentially in the USA.

So it is no accident that most Americans – latent homosexuals or not – want to drive vehicles that are built like army tanks, want to imagine that they are tank commanders, winning their war with the world.

But unnecessary weight in a vehicle is hard on the vehicle's suspension, steering and braking and is fuel inefficient. Auto buyers in the fastest growing markets, China and the emerging countries, are not as crazy as Americans. They don't need to drive army tanks. They prefer vehicles that are light, maneuverable, reliable and cheaper to buy and operate. So the Japanese and Korean manufacturers increasingly dominate these fastest-growing markets, are able to produce on an ever-increasing scale of production and generate the capital to most rapidly incorporate cost-per-unit-decreasing technologies and qualitative improvements that their American competitors (the tank producers) can't match.

Mindless, latent homosexual violence didn't win the wars for us. The dumb luck of having two great oceans to protect us at a time when there were no ICBMs won the wars. Loveless, latent homosexual anger and violence has never had anything to do with justice or greatness, and it can't turn back the clock to the 1950s. Idiotic, latent homosexuals, such as Mr. Trump, only aggravate the situation for our failed auto industry with their lies, blustering and threats.

The bottom line is this: intelligence is the ability to **adapt** (to learn and change), and those that can't **adapt** don't deserve to survive.

For the **Peace Love and Progress Party**,

Dave Huttner

November 27, 2018





## 8. Merry Christmas and Happy Holidays to All

The grownups among us will want to know what the historical side of Christmas is about. Grownups take responsibility for the kind of world we live in and feel compelled to make it better. For this they need the truth – the knowledge and information that advances humanity. Grownups will want to read “*Decoding the Deluge* and *Finding the Path for Civilization*” and its supplement, “*Stage II of the Nonviolent Rainbow Revolution.*” For grownups, truth-seekers, these two works are almost as necessary as air and water, which is why they’re **free to download.**

Smiling to the kiddies and saluting the grownups,

D.R. Huttner, December 1, 2018



## 9. The Latest Trump Victory for America

I suppose the cease fire in the trade war with China could be seen as a victory for Trump, a Trump victory that could justify a diversion media attention and relax the pressures to investigate his many conflicts of interest, his many lies to the American people and the many grounds for impeaching him. This is, of course, what the Trump camp is hoping. But anyone so thinking would have to have the memory of a tsetse fly, would have to forget that Trump initiated the trade war. Tariff increases were his idea, part of his promise to "Make America great again." How about you? Feeling any greater?

David Huttner

December 1, 2018



## 10. Truth

Unless you were either born yesterday or hiding under a rock all your life, you know that humanity is on a suicide track. We are drowning in our own lies. Getting off the wrong track and onto the right one is wholly a matter of public education. But the correct education, the truth, IS NOT available from Big Brother, from latent homosexuals, from the most materially-successful but unhappy savages among us. **Big Brother can't take the truth**, so don't think you can find it in his bookstores, mass media or schools. Don't expect to get it from his generally-elected, dollar-democracy governments. Don't waste your time with these sources.

The truth IS FREE to read at or via my social media pages: DavidHuttnerForPresident at Facebook or David Huttner at Facebook, Twitter and LinkedIn. The books are FREE to download at the Downloads Page of **PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org**. Please read the New Social Science and help to spread it. It, the truth, is the ONLY thing that can set us free. It's the only thing that can solve any of our problems and get humanity off the

suicide track. This is so because the truth, by definition, is all the information and knowledge that advances human evolution. Lies advance the people that tell them but only in the short run. In the long run, lies set all of us back. Humanity is drowning in lies, which is why we're in all the trouble we're in.

Thanking you,

Dave

December 11, 2018



## 11. Swearing-in Ceremonies – Theater of the Absurd

In the US, the newly-elected politicians, most of them Democrats, are being sworn into office. They are all repeating the demagogic promises that tricked you into voting for them. Not one of them has the brains and the courage to address the root cause of all our problems. Instead, they promise to correct one or more of the infinite problems that are ALL just symptoms of the root problem. Media, mental energy, tax money and material resources directed at symptoms are all resources wasted. Picture our problems as a big balloon. All attacks upon the symptoms amount to just pushing in on one or another side of the balloon, changing its shape but not its volume.

The ONLY way to improve the human condition it to address the ROOT problem. Every one of the New Social Science books that are FREE to download at [PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org](http://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org) describes the root

problem and the two caps (forms of mental illness) that prevent people from understanding and effectively dealing with the ROOT problem. The ROOT problem is our failure, globally, to complete the transition to modernity by extending the Golden Rule (ethical reciprocity) to the most important sphere of social life, the sphere of our reproductive competition. We are at the top of Earth's food-chain. We have no natural predator, and there is no literal god or devil to control us.

["God" and "Devil," or the earlier, pagan gods and demons, are just symbols for four groups of ancestors and relatives and one individual, the same-sex parent. All of these folks are people toward whom we have, or had in the case of the prehistoric ones, extreme mixed emotions, love and hate. If you merely hate someone, that is not a big problem. You avoid him, her or them and forget about them. But if you have love and hate toward someone that is a parent of some sort, you become obsessed with that person or group. He, she or they become associated with every tough problem, every difficult decision and every momentous event. These five, universal elements of the godhead were the only candidates to become the big parent in the sky that the child within each us still wants. Over time, the positive side of these ambivalent and universal elements of the godhead amalgamated mythologically into the loving gods (the "God" of modern religions); and the negative side of the same folks amalgamated into the hateful demons (the "Devil" of modern religions).]

Lacking a predator or a literal God or Devil to control us, we have no choice but to control our own reproductive competition. Until we learn to control that competition rationally, we will remain the savages that we've always been, preying upon one another. Rationally controlling our reproductive competition means setting limits upon it, more specifically -- reducing, preferably minimizing the extreme strategies for reproductive competition, the K and R Strategies. The K Strategy is the quality strategy of the big animals and the people on top in terms of income, wealth and education. (They equip their few offspring with every possible advantage for survival.) Those on the bottom, in terms of the same, those that can't deploy the K Strategy, do as the small animals and the insects. Their R Strategy is the quantity strategy. These two strategies are what the class struggle is really about. They are the ROOT cause of ALL of our problems. Think long and hard about ANY social problem, and you will realize that K and R are at the bottom of it. The two strategies define and cause each other. The people on the RELATIVE bottom, no matter where it is, high or low, MUST pursue the R strategy because their offspring are RELATIVELY deprived and therefore vulnerable. The poorer and more desperate a person is, the more his or her instincts compel him to have children. To civilize our world, or to make even a dent in ANY of our problems, we must reduce, preferably MINIMIZE BOTH K AND R SIMULTANEOUSLY BY INCREASING, PREFERABLY MAXIMIZING, RESPECTIVELY, EQUAL OPPORTUNITY AND POPULATION CONTROL.

The two problems, mental illnesses that cap the root problem are 1) the literal belief in religion and 2) homophobia/latent homosexuality. Religion affects mostly the Rs, the people most traumatized by our horrific prehistory, and keeps them in an infantile state. Homophobia and latent homosexuality affect mostly the the Ks and imparts to them the personality profile that Orwell described as "Big Brother." The Big Brothers, the latent homosexual Ks that dominate the world more and more each year and gravitate to politics like metal filings to a magnet have us on a suicide course. (They crave government jobs because they give them an opportunity to oppress the rest of us or portray themselves as heroes.) We ALL love our siblings. We have to. Being equally loved is the condition for feeling oneself to be part of a family. Since none of us get to choose our siblings, homophobia is grossly unfair and irrational. Homophobia started in the Stone Age of agriculture as a result of our inept transition to monogamy. Monogamy forces homosexual folks to choose between having love and having children. In a savage world wherein reproductive competition is unrestrained and ferocious, that is a horrible predicament to force upon anyone. The conflict between homosexual love and homophobia still has most homosexual folks at war with themselves. Denial and repression causes them to project the inner war outward, causes them to be always fighting and to want to think of themselves as heroes. People more conscious of their homosexuality, but still unaccepting of it, people consciously unable to love, spend their lives getting even with the rest of us. Getting off Big Brother's

suicide track requires us to learn, disseminate and implement the New Social Science. Get it at the Downloads Page of [PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org](http://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org).

Dave Huttner

Peace Love and Progress Party Founder

1/1/2019



## 12. Elizabeth Warren – A Pretty New Face with the Same Old Lies

How could you go wrong in casting your presidential vote for someone that looks so lovely and innocent? And her story-line is expertly crafted to win working class hearts. She's just like you! She's from a working class family wherein both parents had to work for minimum wages to make ends meet. But with hard work and talent she overcame all the odds. She became a high-school debating champion, graduated from law school and was elected to the US Senate! **[1]**

We're not told who her big-money backers are, but they must be considerable for her to be getting the media coverage she's getting. Whoever they are, they're betting that she can trick you out of your presidential vote with the same old liberal lies.

Her website video, at

[https://elizabethwarren.com/?source=BPI2019-LB-GS&subsource=GS-62457617177-elizabeth%20warren-p-322116157377&utm\\_source=GS&utm\\_campaign=BP I2019-LB-GS&utm\\_term=Elizabeth%20warren-322116157377&gclid=Cj0KCQiApbzhBRDKARIsAIvZue-aWm0jziH7uHptm8\\_z\\_4mUDrZO bWpzwDQwEim3EQ bmgfAfWJxv-EEaAq4uEALw\\_wcB](https://elizabethwarren.com/?source=BPI2019-LB-GS&subsource=GS-62457617177-elizabeth%20warren-p-322116157377&utm_source=GS&utm_campaign=BP I2019-LB-GS&utm_term=Elizabeth%20warren-322116157377&gclid=Cj0KCQiApbzhBRDKARIsAIvZue-aWm0jziH7uHptm8_z_4mUDrZO bWpzwDQwEim3EQ bmgfAfWJxv-EEaAq4uEALw_wcB), delivers her theme, the big lie that you believe and want to hear, in its very first sentence:

“In our country, if you work hard and play by the rules, you ought to be able to take care of yourself and the people you love.”

She calls this “America’s Promise.” She reminds us that the promise has been broken (real wages have been falling) since the Great American Celebration of the 1950s and that racism has prevented Black Folks from equally sharing it. The problem, she says, is the billionaires, the bankers and the Wall Street elite that the Republicans so openly and shamelessly toady to.

Those of you who weren’t born yesterday should be asking, “If our problems were as simple as this, why weren’t John F. Kennedy, Jimmy Carter, the Clintons and the Obamas (other liberal Democratic administrations with the same sales pitch) able to solve any of them?

Do they keep promising to repeat the same failed policies because they are stupid? Or do they assume that you are

stupid and cynically lie to you to advance only their own self-interest?

If you can't accept the truth, then you deserve the lying scoundrels that you keep voting for. I and my fledgling party, the Peace Love and Progress Party (<http://www.PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org>) are giving you an option. We're telling you the truth in everything we publish. Here it is again, as succinctly as I can put it:

There can only be as much equal opportunity as there is population control because these are the antidotes to the two extreme strategies for reproductive competition (the K-quality and R-quantity Strategies, respectively). We must minimize both strategies in order to – complete the transition to modernity by extending the Golden Rule to the most important sphere of social life – set rational limits upon our reproductive competition – stop preying upon one another – solve any of our socio-political ills, which are all just symptoms of the K and R Class Struggle – get off the suicide track that we are globally upon – and create a civilized and sustainable world. The two strategies cause and define each other, which is why the class struggle can never be won. It can only be minimized through compromise.

The promise of the liberals to increase real wages is simply an R-focused expression of Trump's promise to "Make America great again." **Both are supported by nothing but ignorance and wishful thinking.** Real wages in the US have been falling from what they were

during the Great American Celebration of the 1950s, in part, because we were the only major belligerent to emerge from WWII unscathed. (This was not due to “God” being on our side but to the dumb luck of having two great oceans to protect us at a time when there were no intercontinental ballistic missiles.) Even now, when our competitors have fully rebuilt their economies, real wages tend to fall throughout the developed world because the marginal productivity of labor falls as the human population continues to explode, as we become ever-more out of balance with the rest of nature and as resources per capita continue to dwindle.

Let’s get real folks. No one has ever “played by the (civilized) rules” because we have yet to enact them -- anywhere. Rs can’t hope to provide for all the babies that their instincts drive them to create. Ks could do this for a generation or two, but then they would cease to be Ks. If you continue to be infantile, wishful thinkers, then you will continue to get the politicians that you deserve -- lying scoundrels!

David Huttner

**Peace Love and Progress Party** Founder

January 4, 2019



### 13. “The Bachelor”

I don't have the cable or the dish – only network TV. Knowing that the networks are owned and controlled by some of the biggest of the Big Brothers and their police-agent media managers, I know what to expect of them. Lies, insanity, mindless violence and silly people whose wannabe humor is punctuated by canned laughter. I do tune in occasionally for a news or sports broadcast. Last night, I was trying to find the college football championship game. Just as my dial settled upon “The Bachelor,” I was interrupted by my cooking. It was either let the food burn or listen to a minute or two of this popular but pathetic drivel.

The format has unmarried women competing for the affection of and ultimately, a date with, a bachelor deemed to be most-eligible.

The show is exactly what you would expect of cynical, lying and malicious Big Brother. It is of, by and for latent homosexuals that are pretending to be heterosexual. It takes a taxi-driver like Yours Truly only seconds to determine this from a host of indicators. But the dead-giveaway that sets off the gaydar, that sets it screaming in fact, is the participants' invariable contempt for virginity whenever it is (as it often is) mentioned.

The K, latent homosexual bachelor humiliates the R bachelorettes, who tolerate it in their bids to rise in the ranks of the almost-uniformly-latent-homosexual Ks. What is incredibly pathetic is the inability of everyone involved with this program to see that their homophobia and **latent** homosexuality condemn each of them to loveless and unhappy lives – irrespective of how much money they might have.

As a young man, when I waxed philosophical, I was already able to intuit, as have many of you, that all our problems are somehow connected with our inability to be ourselves, to accept ourselves as we really are. As I approached 70 years of age, as I penned the 24<sup>th</sup> (and probably the last) edition of my major work, "*Decoding the Deluge* and Finding the Path for Civilization," I realized that this is literally true.

Three masks have been passed down to us by our traumatic and confused prehistory. The **First Mask** denies our love for our family members in general. It developed in the time of *Homo erectus*, our parent species, as a result of the Primal Revolution, that

launched civilization, that ended the era of the primal fathers (alpha males of the horde when *Homo erectus* lived as the gorillas still live), that began our transition to exogamy (marriage outside of the family, the renunciation of incest) and enabled fathers to tolerate sexually-mature sons. This denial of general intra-familial love was necessary to facilitate exogamy and prepares us for our unhappy marriages.

The **Second Mask** denies our animal (great ape) being. It is wholly a product of guilt from having exterminated our parent species. The guilt started midway through the Species War, about 50 kya, when defeating *Homo erectus* and expelling him from one area after another started to get easy for our modern, *Homo sapiens* ancestors. The guilt, the adhesive character of the Second Mask, climaxed with the Great Flood, 14,634 years BPE (before the present era, year 2000). The Flood killed up to half of the world's people and all of the first farmers, who started farming in the lowlands, in places that are now up to 300 feet below sea level. It occurred when a massive ice sheet, probably Western Antarctica, slid into the sea. The slide was caused by global warming, by rapid deforestation and carbonization of the atmosphere, which in turn was caused by the global frenzy of slashing and burning to claim possession of the lowest, most fertile and easily-irrigated lowlands following the discovery of horticulture. But common people assumed that the Flood was brought by "the Gods," their first gods, the *Homo erectus* gods, as punishment for exterminating them. So all of our oral histories were grossly

compromised at this time. The memory of *Homo erectus* and the Species War was virtually expunged because even thinking about Him – so they thought – might anger Him and invite more punishment. (I had to coin the term “Species War.”) But expunging the memory of our parent species severed our link with the rest of nature. Then our ancestors had to start thinking super-crazy things, such as, “We were created by a God that is up in the sky somewhere. (The mythological origin of this craziness is that the ashes from the bonfires, in which they burned the less-edible remains of *Homo erectus*, rose into the sky.) We were created in His (alien) image, different from all the other animals and plants.” This Big-Guy-in-the-Sky-Lie, this fictional replacement for the gods buried beneath our feet accounts for our false, allopathic theories of disease and made us the monsters of the natural world.

The **Third Mask** denies homosexuality. It resulted from our inept transition to monogamy (marriage to one and only one person) starting with the Neolithic (Stone Age agriculture). Prior to the discovery of horticulture, our ancestors lived in long, lodge houses, polyamorously. Most people probably didn’t know or care who their fathers were. Most women had a big brood. Since we all love our siblings, it’s safe to say that most people were bisexual. The most successful, first farmers that laid claim to the land they were working broke out of the long house. Because they were in fierce competition for the lowest, most fertile and most-easily irrigated lands; they wanted to pass on “their” land to a single or a very

few heirs with whom they could identify, heirs whom they knew to be their genetic offspring. This required their women to be monogamous. Reciprocity required it of the men too. They needed sons to do the hard work and defend their property claims. The sons, like all exclusively same-sex siblings, were homosexual. The new monogamy, which forces homosexual folks to choose between having love and having offspring, made them homophobic. Thus, the very first, inborn generation of the propertied K Class (the class that has few offspring but equips them with every advantage for survival, as opposed to the Rs, the poor folks, who breed for quantity) was latently homosexual and has been becoming more so, ever since. (We all tend to want and create children like ourselves.)

At puberty time, when the Third Masks, the masks that hide homosexuality, are going up, we all recognize them. We all know that these Third Masks will prevent the wearers from loving and turn them into the loveless, angry, deceitful and malicious monsters of society. But none us, at this time, are privileged to criticize the Third Mask because, by the time they are being raised, we are all wearing the two earlier masks, the First and Second Masks.

In recent years, the “transgender” people have developed yet a **Fourth Mask**, a mask that denies one’s gender. If you don’t understand the psychology of these folks, read my article, “The Current State of the LGBT Struggle.”

To create a civilized, sustainable and happy world; all the masks must go. We've got to get real about ourselves, each other and our ancestors. If you are real and honest enough to prefer the above to "The Bachelor" and other Big Brother productions, then please visit **<http://www.PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org>**.

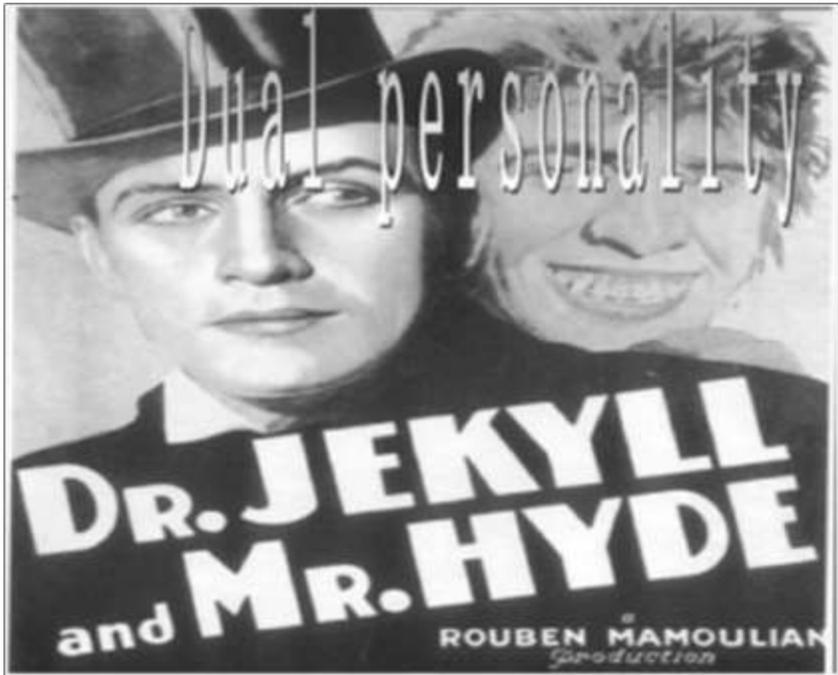
Download and learn the New Social Science. Share it with your friends and neighbors. Develop a party cell, and help us civilize the world.

Thanking you,

David Huttner

Peace Love and Progress Party Founder

January 8, 2019



#### 14. Take Yourself Seriously

Ever visit an online dating site? If you look closely at the eyes and the smiles, you'll notice that many, if not most, people are in conflict. They intend to display a warm and friendly smile; but something in their face, usually the eyes, betrays negative feelings, usually indifference, fear, hostility or even revulsion.

The more schizophrenic the photo (the more it resembles the image above) the more likely the person is to say that he or she is looking for someone that "doesn't take himself/herself too seriously."

This is a very cleverly-disguised expression. It is designed to mislead the critical thinker into believing

that the speaker/author is seeking someone with a sense of humor. That's not at all what it says! The best humorists and comedians take themselves very seriously. Their mimes and punch lines are intended to expose and criticize the contradictions of people that don't consistently uphold the humorist's civilized values.

The person seeking someone that "doesn't take himself/herself too seriously" is seeking an average savage like herself or himself, is seeking someone that will opportunely be dishonest when he or she stands to benefit, materially, from the savagery.

And make no mistake about it, most of us are in this schizophrenic category. Why? Because we have collectively failed to complete the transition to modernity (that modern religion represents) by extending the Golden Rule (ethical reciprocity) to the most important sphere of social life, to the sphere of our reproductive competition. We must do this by minimizing the K/quality and R/quantity Strategies by maximizing, respectively, equal opportunity and population control. Until we do this, most of us will be schizophrenics – Doctors Jekyll when we are honest and in public view and Misters Hyde when we are hiding the truth to take private and savage advantage of someone.

To not be a cannibal in a cannibal world or to be a consistently civilized person in a semi-savage world is to be at a material disadvantage. But the material disadvantage is a psychological advantage because it means not suffering from guilt, alienation, fear of

punishment or suicidal tendencies and not having the internal conflicts that lead to heart failure and other illnesses.

My advice: take yourself very seriously.

David Huttner

Peace Love and Progress Party founder

January 12, 2019



## 15. Hemingway Orwell Me and You

To be relevant and have any hope for a semblance of immortality, a writer must focus on his contemporaries' worst problems, on "tabu" subjects. These subjects are as untouchable to ordinary folks as high-voltage wires.

Serious writers who dare to do this are all faced with the same dilemma. Approach the tabu subject too openly and you blow readers' fuses. You also call down upon yourself the wrath of all the most conservative and successful savages, savages that are the greater part of the most tabu subject. Approach the tabu subject too subtly and you become irrelevant. Nobody gets your message.

Hemingway, Orwell and I are in complete agreement as to the most difficult, damaging and tabu subject of the modern world. Hemingway and Orwell responded to the good writer's dilemma by erring on the side of subtlety. Hemingway admitted in a letter to a friend that his technique was to show only the tip of the iceberg. He described his characters' behavior without divulging the corresponding desires, emotions and motives. Orwell, in his monumental novel, 1984, used a rare poetic device,

synecdoche, to symbolize all of the people suffering from the most tabu problem as a single character, as “Big Brother.” Hemingway and Orwell both enjoyed tremendous commercial success because they piqued the reader’s awareness just enough to subconsciously inform him about the tabu subject and assure him that the author had a systematic understanding of it.

I decided, as a very young man, to err on the side of openness. The world is just too messed up and the need for public education too urgent for serious writers and psychologists to play shell games with the truth. We lack the luxury to say in half a dozen novels and two dozen short stories what can be said in as many paragraphs. Although openness may condemn one to a life of censorship and poverty, it is, in our time, a moral imperative.

In this essay, I’m going to be more open than any writer or psychologist has ever been in an effort to remove the (historically) Third Masks.

First, I’ll repeat what I’ve said in many other works. The Third Mask is the one that hides homosexuality. We all love our siblings. If Mom has a partner and doesn’t stay too close to us for too long, our siblings determine our sexual orientations. Since nobody gets to choose his siblings, no one should be ashamed of his orientation or suffer any discrimination over it. Homophobia began to develop at the start of Stone Age agriculture (the Neolithic) as a result of our inept transition to monogamy. Monogamy forces homosexual folks to

choose between having love and having children. It forces bisexual folks to halve the expression of their love. In a savage world such as ours, where reproductive competition is unrestrained and ferocious, these are horrible predicaments to force upon anyone. As children, we all know that we love our siblings. At puberty time, when the Third Masks are going up, we all know that they will prevent the wearers from loving and will make them the angry monsters of society. (If you can lie about your third most basic characteristic, then you can surely lie about everything short of your species and gender identity. Those that are confused about the latter are rejecting the Third Mask in favor of a Fourth Mask!) Yet none of us are privileged to criticize the Third Mask because, by puberty time, we are all equipped with two earlier masks. (For these, see *Decoding the Deluge* or my recent blog, "The Bachelor.") The Third Mask turns its loveless and angry wearers into consummate actors, liars and scoundrels of every sort. Homophobia is unfair! Angry at the world, always fighting and attempting to "get even" with anyone and everyone, Third Mask people, "Big Brothers," gravitate to politics and government jobs like metal filings to a magnet. These vocations provide them ample opportunity to oppress and humiliate others. Because the Big Brothers are terrified of change (associate it unconsciously with the removal of their Third Masks), it is especially tragic for them to monopolize politics as they are doing. While promising change, they do everything in their power to train our attention on the symptoms of our problems and thereby prevent change. The most rich and powerful (K)

families are simply those that have been the most and longest dominated by latent homosexuals. In our savage, K and R world, they rise right to the top in every walk of savage life, like oil on water. As Orwell predicted, they dominate the world more each year. Loveless and angry, they are, of course, suicidal and have humanity on a suicide course.

The lies and false propaganda of Big Brother, of the Third Mask people, are so entrenched, pervasive and interconnected as to be institutionalized, as to virtually lead lives of their own. The longer one wears the Third Mask, the more difficult it is to remove it. The longer one respects the Third Masks of others, the more likely one is to become fooled by it, to fail to perceive it as a mask.

But all the masks must come off. We must get real about ourselves and our ancestors if we are to get off the suicide track and create a civilized and sustainable world.

Pursuant to this need to remove the stickiest and most problematic of the masks, I'm going to be more open with you than any writer or psychologist has ever been.

As Hemingway once said in one of his letters, "A good writer is not a nice man." Good psychologists are not nice people either. By all reliable accounts, Hemingway and Orwell were not, and I was not, a nice man. We were womanizers. In Big Brother's world, a world that is drowning in lies, the only way to discover the truth about people is to sleep with them.

What this New York City taxi driver is about to say is based upon over 30 years of intense and most-personal experience. Women that prefer oral sex have sisters and are homosexual. Women that prefer intercourse have brothers and are heterosexual. Women that like both kinds of sex have brothers and sisters and are bisexual. **I'm most confident -- from what I observe of other men and from what the lovers of men intimate -- that the same laws of psycho-sexual development apply to men – even American men.**

You can take this to the bank. Please do. Don't accept any charade that says otherwise. When everyone knows this (currently tabu) truth, then the Third Mask won't fool anyone. There will be no incentive for wearing it. Then we can start to make real, social progress.

Thanking you,

David Huttner

**Peace Love and Progress Party** Founder

January 21, 2019



## 16. Trump's Border Wall

Donald Trump is a venal con artist. Many allege that he is also a gangster that has enriched himself by laundering money, first for the Mafia and later for the Russians. The suggestion (above), by cartoonist Henry Payne and the Detroit News is highly likely. Trump's obsession with building a border wall may be wholly motivated by a conspiracy between Trump and his contractor and real estate developer friends. If so, they are trying to commit the common law tort of wrongful enrichment at the expense of the American taxpayers. Add intent and lies, deception and/or trickery, and it becomes a felonious fraud. What I shall discuss here is one of the lies, the lie that a wall can achieve its alleged purpose.

In Trump's case, because the man has proven time and time again to be profoundly ignorant of political and military history, this obsession could also be motivated purely by racism and xenophobia. But for this to be true, all his top advisors would have to be similarly crazy and stupid. How likely is that?

For those of you that don't know (and ordinary folks can't be expected to know), there is one and only one precedent for the 1933-mile-long wall that Trump wants to build. It's the 2150-mile-long Great Wall of China that was built toward the end of the Third Century B.C. during the reign of the first Qin Dynasty emperor.

Marco Polo was one of the first westerners to visit China. As a boy, he went on a merchant expedition with family members in the late Thirteenth Century A.D. He became a celebrity and befriended Genghis Khan's grandson, Kublai Khan. While on a tour of the Great Wall, with Kublai's military officers, Marco asked the Mongols, "How hard was it to fight your way over the wall." They laughed uproariously before answering that no invader ever fought his way over the wall. All you had to do was find the right sentry, who, for a few pieces of silver, would let you put your ladders up against the wall.

Our neighbors to the South are not stupid. They can build ladders and dig tunnels. And they won't even need the silver.

David Huttner

**Peace Love and Progress Party Founder**

January 25, 2019



## 17. Open Letter to U.S. Senator Marin Heinrich (D-NM)

Dear Senator Heinrich,

Congratulations to you, Nancy Pelosi and the rest of the Democrats on the Hill for standing firm against Trump on the border wall issue. The next step in this wall struggle should be to inform voters of what are – in all probability – Trump’s venal and fraudulent motives for his wall obsession. See for example, **my most recent post**.

I heartily agree with **the initiatives that you and Governor Lujan Grisham are proposing** for the NM legislature with the exception of one initiative and with reservations regarding two others. At the end of this letter, I will recommend some additional initiatives.

**First the exception.** No medical care is preferable to fraudulent and incompetent medical care, especially if

such care is to be provided at taxpayer expense. The conventional diagnoses and treatments of disease are based on false, religious and alienated worldviews and ignorance of how our autonomic nervous system evolved and functions. That system plays the critical role in all disease. While most conventional practitioners are simply ignorant of the medical and evolutionary facts, people running the drug companies and the medical schools are well-informed. They prefer to commit massive fraud rather than give up the lucrative cash cows of symptom-treating drugs and malpractice, cash cows that have no counterparts in the new, legitimate medicine. I can assure you of this from my personal contacts with some of them. For a basic understanding of the disease process, please read **“The New Medicine of Ryke Geerd Hamer.”**

**A reservation regarding the education initiative.**

Every bit as important as providing equal educational opportunity for our children is improving the overall quality of that education. The dominant philosophy, which assumes that the curve of human culture is an ascending straight line and that positive education is simply a matter of absorbing the dominant culture or having it beat into a student’s head, is wishful, naïve and erroneous. Humanity is drowning in its own lies. (The truth, by definition, is all the information and knowledge that advances human evolution. Lies benefit their issuers and supporters in the short run but are harmful to human evolution and all of us in the long run.)

My comprehensive new social science corrects the most pervasive and harmful lies of our common (“modern”) culture. As Freud pointed out, basic lies about us and our ancestors require a constant expenditure of energy to repress or screen out all the information to the contrary. Thus walls of repression develop within our minds, walls that deplete our mental energy. Freud proved this by analyzing jokes. The punch-line of a good joke that makes you explode in laughter unexpectedly circumvents the wall of repression regarding some “tabu” subject. Once the wall is defeated, all the energy that was needed to maintain the wall is released as laughter.

I second Freud’s observation with evidence of my own. For two of my ten years of teaching in China, I taught at one of China’s most elite middle schools. At this school, I was totally uncensored – permitted to teach my comprehensive new social science – permitted to tell young and curious minds the truth about everything. One year after teaching them, my students at this school excelled at a level that was unprecedented even for this elite, 100-year-old school (Nantong Middle School). My students competed in an all-province college bowl contest. Although they were competing with students from nine other cities as big or bigger than Nantong, my students took 1<sup>st</sup>, 2<sup>nd</sup>, 3<sup>rd</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> place awards. As a result of eliminating the walls of repression that exist in most of our brains, they had more mental energy for creative learning and problem solving. Their individual learning curves shifted upward. Their real IQs increased

considerably. This is what we must do for all of our children – even if it means, as it probably will, first creating prime-time television documentaries for their parents, documentaries that disabuse them of the lies that they hold dear.

**A reservation regarding the “defense industry” jobs you’re bringing to New Mexico.** Senator, our nation has not been on the defensive, militarily, since 1814. Since then, we have been the aggressor or co-belligerent in all of our military confrontations. Violence has never solved any problem in the long run. It has caused our own people to become oppressed and much hated around the world. I suppose it would be OK for you to try to get New Mexico its fair share of the “defense industry” jobs, but only if you could do so without voting for military spending and militarism. We are referring, here, Sir, to the war crimes industry, and these are not the kind of jobs that we should be creating with our tax money. Our foreign relations efforts should be focused instead upon peace initiatives and, especially, minimizing the K and R class struggle (maximizing equal opportunity and population control, respectively), globally, which is the essential condition for lasting world peace.

**Some additional initiatives.** I recommend the following initiatives for the world, the Southwestern United States, New Mexico and Taos and other New Mexican cities and counties as appropriate. These should have the effect of improving the human condition in the short run, making us more united and moving us closer to the ultimate goal

of minimizing the K and R class struggle as is necessary to permanently solve any of our social problems.

**A UN Peace Initiative Resolution.** The UN News Agency should broadcast, 24/7/365, via television, panel discussions of the news. Member states should each appoint their own reporter and be assessed proportionately for the necessary increase to the agency's budget. The budget should include a fund for subsidizing the broadcast in impoverished member states. Every member state should be required to transmit this live broadcast 24/7/365 to all of its citizens. The General Assembly should appoint the programming director and the programming director should appoint the daily panel members, on an equitable, rotating basis. Each panel member should be able to report on one topic chosen at his own discretion. As many other, common topics should be daily and democratically chosen by a vote of the full body of reporters. The programming director should be subject to recall and replacement by a 2/3s vote of the full body of reporters. The overarching purpose of the agency and its programming should be to educate the public, eliminate prejudice and prevent individual member states from isolating, brainwashing and misusing their citizens for military aggression and other international and inter-ethnic crimes.

**Reforestation.** Every western state should enact reforestation laws to require (A) all land-owners owning one quarter acre or more to have x number of trees upon each quarter acre. This law must have teeth. Failure to

comply should result in increasing the miscreant's property tax by some multiple. (B) Local governments should be required to make available to all land owners any municipally-collected human and other-animal waste for use as tree and crop fertilizer. (Animal waste is plant food.) (C) The Federal and state governments and the owners of forests in excess of y acres should be required to annually gather and chip the dead wood from their forest floors. This chipped carbon should be included in the fertilizer that municipal governments provide free to farmers and gardeners. (As Easterners have always known, E. coli contamination is much less of a problem than soil degradation. Naturally-fertilized land is many times more productive of food crops that taste good and retain all of the vitamins and minerals that our bodies need, food crops that do not require PKN fertilizers to be burned from rock using fossil fuels.) (D) The state should produce, using wage-paid prisoners and selling at cost, **waterboxxes**. We should be able to circumvent any patent that Groasis, a Dutch company, has for these by challenging the non-obvious criterion for patents. The waterboxx merely combines the technique of Yacouba, which is well-known throughout Africa and has long been advertised **here**, with the widespread and common practice in arid regions of burying perforated water containers with the plant. (E) After enacting such laws in our western states, we should help to promote it throughout the desertified parts of the world. (F) Critics of this initiative, citing Paradise Valley, CA as an example, have suggested that when reforestation fails to end droughts, the reforested areas

become the worst tinder boxes that suffer the most costly forest fires. I believe that droughts can be altogether avoided if reforestation is done on a large enough scale, possibly with intensely-forested lanes that systematically draw the rain clouds inland. A research committee, consisting of arborists and meteorologists should be formed to investigate this issue prior to the implementation of this initiative.

**Turn your locale into a second San Francisco or Berlin, a Mecca for LGBT people.** This would help to overcome the homophobia and latent homosexuality that exacerbates every problem and turns the individuals that suffer from it into the "Big Brother" that George Orwell so poignantly and accurately described. This initiative should include (A) enacting a group marriage law. (I have drafted an example of one **here**.) (B) creating incentives for hotels to advertise in LGBT magazines (e.g. a city stipend or tax abatement for so doing). (C) specifically prohibiting LGBT discrimination and prescribing penalties for offenders.

**Help to publish the truth about the aboriginality of African people in the Americas.** Aboriginal, African-Americans should be recognized as the builders of the great, earthen mounds. Only a few remain, but, before the white farmers plowed them under, thousands existed in the eastern USA. A few were built at select, western US locations (e.g. Taos) and should be revealed to the world. ("***Decoding the Deluge and Finding the Path for Civilization***," Version 24, is currently the best source of information about the truly aboriginal Americans.)

Uncovering the truth about African American history is one of the best ways to eliminate racism, a scourge that still divides us and prevents us from becoming the one virtual and loving family that we ought to be.

**Water Conservation.** As required for reforestation and as part of our efforts to stop global warming and desertification, we must conserve water. (A) We should incorporate into the building code a requirement to use only the most water-conserving equipment for sinks and faucets, showers and toilets in all remodeling and new construction. This would include the outlawing of old-fashioned, tank water heaters in all newly-constructed and remodeled buildings and the gradual and mandatory replacement of these in existing buildings with **point-of-use, tankless, electric water heaters**. (B) All water outlets should be metered or coin dispensed so as to hold individuals accountable for the water they use and discourage waste.

**A Child Protective Services Hot Line** should exist for every locality and be well advertised in local newspapers and the public service announcements of the local radio and television stations. The announcements should, in simple language, inform children under 16 that they, as minors, are considered incapable of choosing sexual partners and that any person who touches their private parts or attempts to physically and emotionally arouse them through bodily contact commits the felony, the serious crime, of child molestation. This applies to all other persons, whether they be family members, teachers, officers of the law or clergymen (priests). All

children should know that their state and local governments are committed to protecting them from molestation and to punishing offenders. This reserved hotline phone number should be the same throughout the nation.

**Youth Corp.** All students in the 5<sup>th</sup> school grade through their senior year of high school should be required to work within a Youth Corp for at least one weekend per year so as to assist with the reforestation, forest maintenance and other civic projects. Able bodied adults receiving public assistance should be required to do the same, one to two days per month, depending upon the extent of the assistance they receive and as determined by the state welfare department.

**Fire Prevention.** The National Fire Protection Association and the National Volunteer Fire Council should contact the Fire Department of Wenshan, Yunnan, a model fire department in China, for the purpose of sharing cost-effective ideas and innovations.

**The US Congress should pass an act authorizing the US Postal Service to solicit bids for the development of Finding Mr. Right Software and Baby Face Generating Software** as described in “**Stage II of the Nonviolent Rainbow Revolution,**” by David Huttner. Front and side profile photos of standard resolution and of every citizen should be taken at post office locations (at hospitals in the case of male babies) and stored in a nation-wide database. As our nation and other nations commit themselves to civilizing the world by

implementing the **Huttner/Orwell**

**Treaty/Amendment**, the database should be expanded to include the photos of every citizen in the civilized world. This project can pay for itself if a minimal charge is required of the users.

**Public Education.** The teaching of religion (the literal belief in spirits, gods, demons and all things thought to be immaterial or imperishable) should be put in the same category as the teaching of racial, ethnic or sexual orientation prejudice and other anti-social acts and should be forbidden in all schools. The new social science of the Peace Love and Progress Party should be summarized and included in all state-approved social science texts for high school and junior high students.

**Agdustrial Park and Business Incubators.** Every county, perhaps in cooperation with state governments, should set aside a mile square area for environmentally-sound, new businesses. The Park should provide start-up space and low interest capital loans for innovative new businesses that promise to be profitable and beneficial to the community (e.g. fish farms).

**Change state and local election laws.** We should substitute hierarchical elections (democratic centralism) for general elections.

**Create a Consolidated Municipal Auto Salvage Yard in every NM county.** (A) Locate the yard in a steep valley with only one way in and out. (B) All current salvage yard operators should be compelled to either participate or relocate elsewhere. Their respective

authorities and share of the profits should be proportional to the size of their aliquot contributions (of parts, and labor and management commitment). (C) Counties should provide the valley in return for the transfer of the properties on which commercial salvage yards are currently located. (D) County residents should be required to sell to the yard at a scrap price any and all vehicles that are inoperable for more than 3 months. (Licenses auto mechanics, 6 months.) (E) In return for "D", the yard should be responsible for a) removing the vehicle from the resident's property, b) maintaining a website on which all of the stock is listed by make, model and year and updated in real time and c) selling parts to the residents of their county (but not for resale) for no more than one third the new price of the part. (F) The goals of the consolidated salvage yards are to a) increase income for the salvage operators, b) increase state and local tax revenue, c) make it easier for mechanics and auto restoration buffs to get the parts they need, cheaply, d) improve the appearance of our communities and real estate values and e) improve the attractiveness of counties as on-site film locations. (Many films require the use of antique cars and scenic settings.)

**Rectification of Taos County Real Property Titles.** (A) The county records department should search its records for every property within the county so as to determine the most prior and continuous (legally valid) chain of title for each property. (B) All current title claimants shall be contacted and informed of the priority (or lack thereof) of their claims. Only first priority

claimants should be assessed for property taxes. Failure to pay taxes within x months should subject the property to tax sale, for which the other claimants are to be individually notified at least 3 months in advance. (C) The time requirement for adverse possessors and possessors without clear title to bring quiet title action should be reduced to y years for claimants deemed by the County Tax Assessor and substantiated with photographs to have made substantial improvements to the property. Improvements, for these purposes, are to include the planting of trees and the construction of permanent structures begun prior to the enactment of this ordinance, structures that a) comply with the Taos Building Code or b) pay the corresponding In-Lieu-Of fees for the remodeling necessary to bring the structures up to code. New construction should not be permitted except in compliance with the Taos New Town Act. Trailers (mobile homes), RVs and fences for cattle are not improvements for the purposes of this ordinance.

**Taos New Town Act.** In order (A) to preserve the architectural traditions of the community (as required by Town of Taos Municipal Code 16.04050.3[E]), (B) to stop urban sprawl and (C) to provide a minimal check upon population growth; all new construction should be limited to a New Town area, approximately one mile square in dimensions and situated at least three miles from the historic town. New Town should become a miniature Manhattan. It should consist entirely of structures that are ten or more stories in height. It should attract educated, avant-garde people interested in

living in a highly cooperative, modern community. The first buildings in the community should be financed by the Town of Taos, **HUD Section 8** and **MFH** applications, **the Community Facilities Direct Loan & Grant Program in New Mexico, housing grants and low interest loans for veterans** and a major donation from some billionaire patron of the arts whose name should be prefaced to the (Taos) “New Town.”

**Create an annual award, “Taos Favorite Son/Daughter,”** and present the first one to Mike Reynolds, creator of the Earthship homes. Work with Mr. Reynolds before and after so as to (A) promote his achievements and creative genius as an architect, (B) increase tourism and (C) reach an accord between Mr. Reynolds and the building department over the code. We should all be able to agree that the purpose of the code is to protect investors and investments, prevent mistakes in construction that might render a building unsafe, uncomfortable or shorten its usable life, enhance the beauty of the community and safeguard our environment. Protecting jobs or outmoded construction practices IS NOT a legitimate purpose of the code. Creative architects and engineers need to be given a chance to prove the superiority of their ideas. We learn by trial and error. Experiments should take place on the smallest and least costly scale. The results of those experiments need to be broadly published so that everyone can learn from them.

Sincerely,

David Huttner

**Peace Love and Progress Party** Founder

January 27, 2019

Cc's: Governor Lujan Grisham



## 18. Black History Month

February is Black American History Month, a time for reflecting upon the cultural contributions of our most-oppressed and under-appreciated people.

It is most important, at this time, to uncover the Black American history that has been totally lost or buried due to racism and oppression. Alex Haley understood this. He researched 17<sup>th</sup> and 18<sup>th</sup> Century slave ship records and travelled to Africa to meet tribal people and learn their oral history – all in an effort to discover his own family history, his own “Roots.”

But even these efforts to discover African roots pale in political importance compared to the need to uncover another group of Black American ancestors. To understand my point, a lesson in prehistory is necessary.

The universal prejudice against dark skin developed after the Great Flood of 14,634 years BPE (before the present era, year 2000). At that time, just 7000 years this side of the LGM (the last glacial maximum), a massive ice sheet slid into the sea. The ocean level, which had been about 300 feet lower than it is today, rose about 100 feet. The tidal wave doubled that. Up to half the world's people and all of the first farmers were swept away. At least half of the aboriginal, African Americans were swept away because they were marine people that hugged the coastlines and the Mississippi River system. Their arrowheads were shaped like fishes. Their population center had been the Lakes of Mexico and the Caribbean Lake. (Before the Flood, it was all land mass between Florida and Guiana. Imagine a 100-200 foot high wall of water washing over the land bridge and into the basin where most of them lived! It appears that smaller pieces of the ice sheet submerged before and after the major piece fell.)

The Flood was actually caused by global warming due to a sudden spike in desertification and carbonation of the atmosphere, which, in turn, was caused by the global frenzy of slashing and burning to claim possession of the lowest, most fertile and most-easily-irrigated lands following the discovery of horticulture. (Prior to the discovery of horticulture, no one had owned the land. Our ancestors had all been nomadic or semi-nomadic.)

But common folks, everywhere feared that the Flood was brought as punishment by their first gods, the *Homo erectus* gods who were angry due to our extermination of

them in the 35-40 thousand year Species War, the earlier trauma that is the main, albeit cryptic subject of all our religions. Fear of the *Homo erectus* gods caused all of our oral histories to be grossly compromised at this time. But in so doing we expunged the history of our parent species and severed our link with the rest of nature. Modern religions then posited a creator god in the sky somewhere, a god that created us in “His” alien image, different from all the other animals and plants. (The only semi-rational support for this insane theology was the fact that the ashes of the less-edible *Homo erectus* torsos, which our ancestors burned in bonfires following Species War campaigns, rose into the sky.)

The universal prejudice against dark skin was the other tragic consequence of expunging *Homo erectus*' memory. All the other great apes have dark skin, so the sight of dark skin on one of us threatens to blow the lid off the big, modern-religion lie. Dark skin causes cognitive dissonance for modern believers. Thus, dark skin prejudice is as universal as was the Flood and the modern religion it begot.

The first Amerindians that came to the Northern Hemisphere, across the Bering Strait and in a group large enough to survive, were the Delawares (or Leni Lenape), who came all in one night with seven eighths of their tribe. They came at least 51,000 years after the first African Americans. Although the Aboriginal African Americans preferred the eastern, wetter part of the continent, they explored the whole of it and had outposts in select, western areas. They quickly spied out the incomers and

defeated them in battle. But they didn't kill all of the newcomers, and the Amerindians kept pouring in from Asia (e.g. The Iroquois were hot on the heels of the Delawares). The Aboriginal African Americans ceded the outback to the Amerindians. The Amerindians learned to grow corn, as several of their myths admit, by spying upon "the Corn Woman." Once the Amerindians learned to grow corn, their victory over "**the animal people**" was assured. They had a virtually unlimited amount of land for growing it. By about 9000 years ago, they outnumbered the Aboriginal African Americans five to one and defeated them outside their North American capital, Cahokia. The great, earthen mound at Cahokia, just across the river from Saint Louis, is the world's largest pyramid. It is, in its present incarnation, a relatively rare, platform mound, a mound built or renovated after the Great Flood.

In prehistoric times, when one people would conquer another, they generally killed all the men but enslaved or made concubines of the women and small children. The Amerindians kept pouring in from the Northwest and driving the Blacks toward Florida. Still today, the native people are ever darker in complexion going from Northwest to Southeast.

White, European Americans were even more racist and inhuman than the Amerindians in their treatment of the Black "animal people" (a composite of Amerindian victims, *Homo erectus* in Siberia and Aboriginal Black Americans in America). They subjected African Americans to a more inhuman form of chattel slavery.

They totally denied their aboriginality and plowed under almost all of the thousands of earthen pyramids that once dotted the eastern half of what is now the U.S.A., pyramids that the Aboriginal African Americans built. (Volume 3, Appendix C, of my major work shows why the people of Northern Africa were the first to build pyramids everywhere. I discovered the mound that they built in Taos, NM. There they also built a sophisticated fish kill on the northern-most of the three mountain streams that converge at the mound. I need someone to finance the optical thermoluminescence dating of the mound. Any one of the multi-millionaire, NBA stars that sport “Black History Month” t-shirts before the television cameras could easily provide for this service.)

The first scholar to learn the pre-Columbian truth and publicize it was the American Darwin, Constantine Rafinesque. He was banished from academia and effectively silenced.

Nevertheless, the truth about the Aboriginal Americans survives and is best uncovered and compiled in my major work, “*Decoding the Deluge* and Finding the Path for Civilization.” This 3-volume work is FREE to download at the Downloads Page of <http://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org>.

There is no better time than now, during Black History Month, for you to read it and help me disseminate it. For if there is to be any such thing as priority of possession and law, then Black Americans have – not the least, but –

the greatest right to be here, outside of Mother Africa, in the New World and the right to be respected.

David Huttner, **Peace Love and Progress Party** Founder

February 2, 2019



## 19. Clown News

Don't waste another moment of your time tuned in to Big Brother's (Network) news until you've read all of the New Social Science that is FREE to download at <http://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org>. Only then will you be immune to Big Brother's (latent homosexuals') insanity, lies, absurdities, manipulation and fraud. Only then will you be able to extract from Big Brother's "news," the tidbits of useful information without becoming infected by his (their) sickness.

Here is a prime example. Compare Big Brother's news to ours.

We are several days into February, into Black History Month. Big Brother's main contribution, a story being carried around the world, concerns some asinine antics of Virginia's governor when he was a medical student many years ago. He appeared in black face (with his face artificially blackened) while dancing in imitation of Michael Jackson. This prime-time, Big Brother "news"

story has outraged black folks, the NAACP and all but the most overtly racist Big Brothers in politics and the media.

Think about this, friends. Why on earth, should some ass with an intentionally blackened face hurt the feelings of the dark-skinned people that he is mocking? Answer: because they themselves are ashamed of their dark skin. These sorts of incidents verify the findings of Kenneth and Mamie Clark. They were the psychologists that gave children their choice of a doll with light-colored skin or an identical doll with dark-colored skin. Amazingly, even the African-American children chose the light-colored doll because “it was better”!

For this Black History Month, the Peace Love and Progress Party offers you a constructive alternative to Big Brother’s mindless blame game. Our news story, which you can read **here**, uncovers the prehistoric roots of the universal prejudice against dark skin and reveals the most important and long-buried Black history, the basic history of the Aboriginal African Americans.

In order to appreciate our article, the reader must be willing to reconsider his religious beliefs, must be willing to learn, change and grow as a person. Big Brothers and Sisters (latent homosexuals, who are terrified of change and do everything in their power to repress real learning and change because they unconsciously associate it with the removal of their masks, of the masks that hide homosexuality) need not even try to read it. Big Brothers and Sisters will want to stick to their mindless

squabbling and their network versions of “the news,” the Clown News.

Dave Huttner

**Peace Love and Progress Party** Founder

February 4, 2019



## 20. The Conflict in Venezuela

Karl Marx once wrote, “History repeats itself, first as tragedy, second as farce.” Einstein put it more acerbically: “stupidity is doing the same thing over and over and expecting different results.” Because whole nations aren’t capable of being as stupid as individuals, Marx’s formulation is an exaggeration.

An examination of the events unfolding in Venezuela, an examination that views these events in light of historical experience, will reveal which historical players are most stupid and what the future is likely to hold for both Venezuela and the world.

Venezuelans are learning what the people of Russia, China, Cuba, North Korea, Vietnam and Nicaragua have already learned. Marxism, when put into practice, cannot build socialism or even sustain a population. Marxism fails mainly because his central theory, his definition of the class struggle was off the mark. Most comprehensively and precisely defined, the class struggle is not between capitalists and proletarians but between the Ks and the Rs. The Ks resemble the large animals. They have few offspring but equip them with every advantage for survival. The Rs resemble the small animals and insects. They reproduce for quantity. Although Marx wanted to be a social scientist, the circumstances of his time required someone to first develop the ideology of the Rs, the one-sided and wishful ideology that answered the one-sided and malicious K ideology that had already culminated in Social Darwinism. That job devolved upon Mr. Marx. Marx was only 20-30 percent social scientist and 80-70 percent ideologist for the Rs, for the folks on the bottom.

Eliminating the capitalists as managers and investors inevitably results in no management and no investment. In practice, "People before profits" and "From each according to his ability and to each according to his needs" result in a societal race to the bottom wherein everyone competes to produce the least and appropriate the most.

Everywhere where Marxist revolutionaries led their countries in breaking out of the imperialist system, three things happened. (1) The Marxist economy proved to be

a veritable train wreck. (2) The imperialists mounted counter-revolution in a bloody attempt to pull the nation back into their empire, and (3) the Marxist country transitioned to national socialism.

The Venezuelan people have been naive enough to undergo number (1). The imperialist empire, led presently by the USA and under the leadership of Donald Trump, is showing all the signs of being ignorant enough to repeat number (2). Venezuela's transition to national socialism, (3), will be rapid and inevitable. Here's why.

Venezuelans know that their place within the empire can only be a lowly one. Venezuelan Rs were always super-exploited. The richest of the Venezuelan Ks were only poor cousins of their US and European counterparts. Moreover, they have all learned, from the Marxists, that the K dominated, political-economy is on a suicide track. It inevitably results in fewer and fewer people owning everything. If it could go on indefinitely, uninterrupted by R revolution or ecological breakdown and anarchy, then only one perfectly vertical and horizontal multinational corporation would survive. Then the major stockholders of this surviving corporation would start to sabotage each other in an effort to buy up each other's stock. The ultimate result would be one supremely devious and malicious latent homosexual scoundrel owning everything and the global economy functioning only to satisfy his needs and whims. This supreme scoundrel, the "winner," would soon commit suicide; and the raccoons would inherit the Earth.

So when the Marxist revolution fails, the Ks and the Rs compromise with one another and unite to defend themselves from the external enemies. This transition to national socialism, inevitability (3), above, has already occurred in each of the formerly Marxist countries. The community of national socialist, formerly Marxist, countries is eagerly waiting to welcome Venezuela into its fold.

As their community grows in strength, population and territory -- and if its leading countries don't become overly impressed with themselves; that community will eventually match or exceed the imperialists in military and political-economic power. As this turning point approaches or (more likely) as a stalemate sets in en-route to it; the national socialist community will have to contemplate what needs to be done to lead the world in ending all of the savagery, what needs to be done to fully civilize their own countries and the world. Then they will inevitably adopt the social science that corrected Mr. Marx's mistakes, the social science of the Peace Love and Progress Party.

David Huttner

**Peace Love and Progress Party** Founder

PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org

February 14, 2019



## 21. Should Jussie Smollett be Jailed?

This is the question that three of us debated this morning as we sat hunched over our computers, sipping coffee at Starbucks.

For those that haven't heard, Jussie, an openly-gay television actor, made nation-wide news after claiming to have been the victim of a hate crime attack by two Chicago thugs. Police now believe that the attack was staged. Jussie lied to the world to get media attention and promote his career.

"Lock him up," said the first friend.

"I think it's funny as hell," said the other.

My judgment carried the day but is bound to surprise you.

He should be locked up, but only if there's room for him after we jail all the greater offenders that are continuously and systematically squandering our air waves and keeping the public in a confused and savage state.

Jussie is at least honest about being gay. In so doing, he's setting a good example for the Big Brothers and Sisters who are exactly as Orwell symbolized them, in his dystopian novel "1984," and as I explicitly describe them in all of my works. Unable to love, they become consummate actors and liars, angry at the world and determined to get even with the rest of us. In our savage world, wherein we've failed to rationalize our reproductive competition (by setting limits upon that competition, by minimizing the extreme K [quality] and R [quantity] Strategies, by respectively maximizing equal opportunity and population control); the lying and angry latent homosexuals rise right to the top, like oil on water. They dominate not only our economy but our media and politics too.

It is where the spheres of media and politics intersect that the scoundrels do the **most** damage. The Big Brothers and Sisters who report and comment upon the political news, especially those that fashion themselves as progressives, do the most damage and should be locked up **first**.

They frame the issues! They are every bit as latently homosexual and Orwellian as their economic counterparts and play the strategic role of keeping the

public miss-focused upon the symptoms of our underlying problems. These scoundrels and the political activists, whom they promote and encourage, activists that attack symptoms, squander – on a daily basis – the public’s mental and physical energy.

My last article, “**The Conflict in Venezuela**,” revealed the repetitious pattern of Marxist (R) revolution, economic failure, and internal class compromise (national socialism) to defend against imperialist counter-revolution. The Ks and the (Marxist and neo-Marxist) Rs, in one country after another, keep repeating this pattern of mindless and fruitless fighting. The nations are **all** being misled by sick latent homosexuals that have to be always fighting because they project their inner conflict (between homophobia and homosexuality) outward. Symptom fighting and repetition is just the opposite of what they pretend it to be. It is not change, but protection from real change, from change that they unconsciously associate with the big change that they cannot and dare not make, from change that they unconsciously associate with the removal of their masks, the masks that hide homosexuality.

In the USA, the “progressives” are led by CPUSA and the Pacifica Network. In recent years, they’ve had increased access to the K (big bourgeoisie, corporate) media. If I’m not mistaken, this cozy partnership was forged by the “progressives’” willingness to support imperialist lies about 9/11. All the American Big Brothers, Ks and Rs, are now in agreement that the greatest war crime since the incitement of the attack upon Pearl Harbor was NOT an

inside job, was NOT a false flag operation. Shame on the whole lot of you.

One might argue that the Big Brothers and Sisters (latent homosexuals) are unconscious of their psychological problem and bad character, that they don't intend to keep the public in a state of ignorance and savagery, that their offenses, therefore, do not rise to the level of crimes. But Orwell's metaphorical "1984" and the explicit works of myself and others are long-standing indictments that they refuse to answer (by misinterpreting Orwell and censoring the rest of us). Their unconsciousness is willful and therefore criminal.

Filing a false police report is a felony in Illinois. Although the latent homosexual journalists and politicians that monopolize the political news in every country may not be breaking any criminal statutes, regularly misleading and lying to whole nations ought to be a greater offense than merely lying to the police. Jussie shouldn't have to worry. There shouldn't be room in our jails for the lesser offenders like him.

Real change won't be possible until we cure all the folks at the top – in every country – of their latent homosexuality by eradicating homophobia. Since Version 24 of my major work, "*Decoding the Deluge* and *Finding the Path for Civilization*," all my works have advocated eradicating homophobia by globally inaugurating group marriage and a 20-year moratorium on procreation.

How about it, Ralph Nader? Dare to debate me on this? Ever debate anyone that was neither a Big Brother nor

dumb enough to pass muster with Big Brother's bar examiners? I'll debate you and your brother.

David Huttner

Peace Love and Progress Party Founder

**PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org**

February 16, 2019



## 22. Why the Catholic Priesthood is a Magnet for Pedophiles

As the victims continue to come forward, the news reports, criminal indictments and civil lawsuits continue to grow. There has always been a pandemic of child sexual molesters (mostly molesters of boys) within the Catholic priesthood -- everywhere. The problem will continue wherever the public remains uninformed of the psychological roots of the problem and unwilling to force the Church to change.

The persistent claim that the problem is unplumbed and incomprehensible or is due solely to the Catholic Priesthood's vow of celibacy **is a shameless lie.**

I have thoroughly understood the problem for over fifteen years. I understood it long before writing “The First Christmas,” a short play, in December of 2004. This short play reviews Freud’s discovery of what sort of man becomes a pedophile (revealed in Freud’s “Leonardo da Vinci and a Memory of his Childhood”) and shows why the Catholic Church’s literal belief in the virgin birth turns its priesthood into a magnet for pedophiles.

The play also reveals why the Virgin Birth Doctrine is such a powerful symbolic element of the “Jesus”/Christian Myth. Moreover, the play provides a basic understanding of our prehistory and religion in general and Christianity in particular – how Paul of Tarsus wrote the myth and what all of the elements, including the mythical “Jesus,” symbolize.

The leaders of the Roman Catholic Church, at the Vatican, have understood all of this for a very long time. They sent one of their cardinals from the Vatican to me, at Tudor City, in New York City, in 1991. The meeting was set up to appear coincidental, but I knew better. One month earlier, an FBI agent, working undercover at Lehman Brothers and using me once or twice a week to drive him in my limo to his home in Darien, Connecticut, had suggested...

“Dave, I think the Catholic Church might buy your (severely censored) books.”

“Not for less than \$33,000,000 they won’t,” I said.

I was just joking. Though my books were then only a fifth as good and as comprehensive as they are now, never would I have seriously considered allowing anyone to bury them. Such a deal, to bury my books, would have included non-compete and nondisclosure clauses.

So, one month later, when a French diplomat, of my acquaintance, walked out of my former residence building, 45 Tudor City Place, and into my limo, at his appointed time, with a cardinal – cream-colored, flowing robes and big, mitered burgundy hat, etc. – negotiations never got started. I couldn't stop laughing.

Of course, child sexual predation is no laughing matter for the persons and families, past and future, that are the victims of it. It is of the utmost importance for this play, which was written in 2004, to premier and for the public to learn from it.

But if most people continue to prefer fairy tales to the truth, if the faithful continue to be so violent and crazy as to constrain play producers from producing my play, then one can only conclude that most Catholics, children notwithstanding, are getting the bodily and financial screwing that they deserve.

Those that want to know the truth about religion in general, Christianity in particular, and why the Catholic Priesthood is a magnet for pedophiles, those that can take the truth about all of this, can download and read "The First Christmas," FREE OF CHARGE, at the **Downloads Page** of <http://www.PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org>.

David Huttner

Peace Love and Progress Party Founder

February 20, 2019



Monarch	Dictator	President (but not for long)
<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>

### 23. Congress Reacts to Anticipated Trump Border Emergency Declaration

President Trump has been threatening an end run around Congress to finance his rejected US-Mexico border wall proposal. Ironically, over past decades, the Congress has granted the presidency over 100 special provisions for exercising extraordinary powers in the event of a national emergency. (See “The Alarming Scope of the President’s Emergency Powers” at <https://www.theatlantic.com/magazine/archive/2019/01/presidential-emergency-powers/576418/> ).

Congress has granted these powers with the expectation that presidents would act judiciously, in the best interest of the nation and only during an emergency. The

majority of the representatives in the House and perhaps the Senate too do not have the same trust in the current occupant of the Oval Office.

On Tuesday, February 26<sup>th</sup>, the Democratic-controlled House passed, by a vote of 245 to 182, a resolution to override Trump's emergency declaration at the southern border. On Thursday, February 28<sup>th</sup>, two-term Senator Tom Udall (D, NM) introduced a bill that would prevent Trump from using funds from the Army Corps of Engineers or the Defense Department accounts, as he has threatened, to fund a wall, should he declare a national emergency at the border. This bill is assured of passage in the House. Three of the 51 Republicans in the Senate have already expressed their intention to reject Trump's declaration of a national emergency at the border. But even if a bill to reject such a declaration passes both the House and the Senate, a 2/3 majority of members present is needed in both chambers to override the veto that President Trump promises. The issue would then be decided by the US Supreme Court.

Udall's informative speech in support of his "RAIDER ACT," (Restrictions against Illegitimate Declarations for Emergency Re-appropriations Act), sharply contrasted with the ignorance, arrogance, mendacity and venality that Americans have come to expect from their current president. Udall cited ICE statistics revealing that illegal entry attempts at the US-Mexico border have been steadily declining in recent years and are currently at an all-time low. Moreover, said Udall – a senator from New Mexico, a state that ought to know, statistics show that

the greater flow of immigrants between the US and Mexico is now going in the opposite direction!

But the wall issue, having been already decided by the Congress, is now settled. The over-arching issue now is whether or not a president has the right to violate the will of Congress regarding Congress' power of the purse, the right to violate the system of checks and balances that is fundamental to the U.S. Constitution.

David Huttner

**Peace Love and Progress Party** Founder

March 1, 2019



## 24. Shrove Tuesday/Marti Gras/Carnival

“Shrove Tuesday,” “Marti Gras” or “Carnival” is celebrated at different times in different places. In New Orleans, it’s today. The grandest one, the Carnival in Rio de Janeiro, culminates on March 9<sup>th</sup>.

Most of these raucous and lascivious celebrations occur in the run-up to spring. All have the same pagan origins. They are the modern religion -- in this case Roman Catholic Church -- tame and bloodless replacements of the monthly pagan feast days.

To **fully** understand the pagan feast days, as even the first churchmen were unable to do, there is only one place you can go. It’s not New Orleans, Trinidad, Rio or any of the cities of Europe. Like a thousand and one other

things that are fundamental to us and our ancestors, the only place you can go to **fully** learn about pagan feast days, about the forerunners of carnival, is "*Decoding the Deluge.*" This three-volume, 1200-page, basic biography of Man, man the genus and not just our species, is too important to sell. That's why it's FREE to download at **the Downloads Page of PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org.**

David Huttner, Peace Love and Progress Party Founder,  
March 5, 2019



## 25. Why “Progressive” Democrats can’t Connect the Violence Dots

Political commentators have been saying for many decades that the Democrats offer no foreign policy alternative to the imperialist violence for which the United States is infamous and hated around the world. “Progressive Democrats” often favor a lesser increase in the military budget. They’ll decry the air strikes that claim innocent victims in Yemen, Somalia and other parts of the Mideast or the murder of reporters by America’s allies. They will eagerly support nuclear arms reduction and non-proliferation talks and treaties, but that’s about the most you can expect from them.

At present, “progressive” Democrats in the House are even questioning the practicality of using American military might to control the oil of the Persian Gulf states.

Before you jump to nominate any of these saints for the Nobel Peace Prize, realize that the technical advances in solar and wind power, which are ever better known to and popular with the public, are quickly making oil expendable as a fuel and making lesser political players of the oil companies. Four-kilometer-long, layered, nanocarbon wires to extract clean and renewable geothermal heat for above-ground generation of unlimited electricity could have rendered oil totally expendable as a fuel decades ago. But the biggest of the Big Brothers, the richest and most powerful latent homosexual scoundrels, won't tolerate that conversation from anyone.

Many "progressive" Democrats, especially female Senators and Representatives, are starting to rail against the domestic violence that reached epidemic proportions long ago and continues to escalate. If there is, at present, a national emergency, this is surely it.

When I first wrote, "**Big Brother and Violence in America**," an essay that reveals the social-psychological, historical and political roots and dynamics of our domestic violence, I thought that the connection with US military spending, endless war crimes and the omnipresent threat of violence as a foreign policy tool (to oppress, rob and exploit other nations) was all too obvious to merit mentioning.

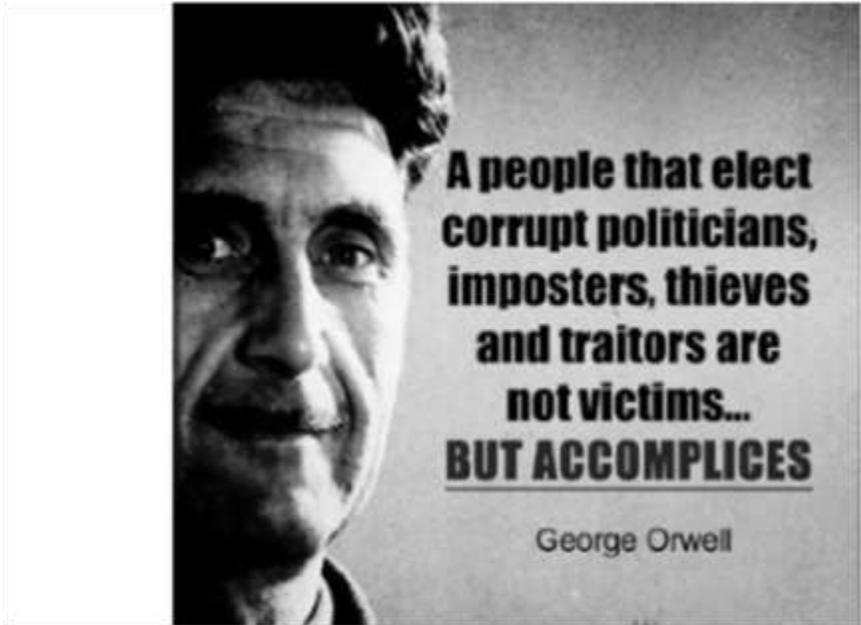
But "progressive" Democrats can't connect the dots. They can't see that our domestic and foreign violence are two sides of the same coin. Why? Is it their venality, their

dependence upon the “Defense” industry and multinational corporate resource thieves for campaign contributions? Are they dim-witted?

Venality and stupidity may be part of their problem, but I am convinced that their biggest problem is their own status as Orwellian Big Brothers and Sisters. Pry into their backgrounds and you will see that virtually all of them have same-sex siblings and pretend to be heterosexual. Virtually all of them are loveless, angry, deceitful and malicious latent homosexuals.

In an effort to help them see the light, I’ve renamed my essay, “**Big Brother and the Violence *within and from* America.**” But because the folks on the Hill are part of the problem, they’ll never be able to understand it. Can you?

Dave Huttner, **Peace Love and Progress Party** Founder,  
March 7, 2019



## 26. Why you Vote for Scoundrels, Serving as their Accomplices

Yesterday, in my blog, "Why 'Progressive' Democrats can't connect the Violence Dots," I told you that every politician in Washington is a scoundrel suffering from some combination of stupidity, venality and latent homosexual anger, deceit and malice. Most of you surely disagree. Most of you must think that I am a radical and prone to exaggeration, or you wouldn't keep voting for Democrats and Republicans, for these professional scoundrels. If you agreed with me, then you would stay home on Election Day, vote for a totally unknown candidate or write in a vote for me or even Clarabelle the Clown.

Today, I'm going to prove to you that my assessment of your politicians is NOT exaggerated, that it is, in fact, dead on the money.

All of them are making demagogic appeals to you. All of them are appealing to the lower, reptilian reaches of your brain, to your ignorance, your prejudice, your greed and your false hopes. Were this not so, they would be working to educate you as to the policies needed to minimize conflict and alienation and maximize cooperation. They would be educating you as to the social conditions needed to produce the greatest good, the greatest happiness and utility, for the greatest number. This is EXACTLY what the New Social Science of the Peace Love and Progress Party (***PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org***) does. We are appealing to your reason and humanity. We will create a civilized, sustainable and happy society wherever and whenever the majority of you are educated enough to join us and vote for our nominees.

The New Social Science and the political agenda of the **Peace Love and Progress Party** are summarized in the ten-page document, "**The Huttner/Orwell Treaty/Amendment.**" On October 19<sup>th</sup>, 2015, a copy of this document was mailed, at my personal expense, to President Obama, the nine USSC justices of the time and the 435 congressmen and senators on the Hill. Cory Booker (D, NJ) was asked to introduce it in the Senate.

Only John McCain and one or two others responded to me -- with form letters. With these perfunctory

exceptions, this outline for modernizing the US Government and civilizing our world was completely ignored. They all ignored it because all of these scoundrels sell out the public interest to private interests for the money required to win general elections. All of them are more interested in themselves (and winning elections) than in the public interest.

You will continue to vote for scoundrels, be the accomplices of scoundrels and deserve the shafting that the scoundrels give you until you make the effort to educate yourselves. I beg you to learn the New Social Science and build a party cell of the **Peace Love and Progress Party**. Were he able to speak from the grave, George Orwell would be adding his voice to this request.

Dave Huttner

**Peace Love and Progress Party** Founder

March 8, 2019



## 27. New Mexico Spotlights its Border Patrol Agents

For several days now, here in New Mexico, the local news has featured a story about its border patrol agents. I was surprised to learn that most of the agents are, themselves, first- or second-generation Americans, people whose parents or grandparents came here from south of the border. Most of these agents speak Spanish. All agents are required to take Spanish language classes.

One of the interviewed agents admitted that most don't agree with the current narrative coming from the White House but most have families and can't find other jobs to match their average base salary of \$77, 343. Another said he had always wanted to be a cop and loves his job. All of the agents interviewed noted that their job is to uphold the law, and that each takes an oath to do so.

I tried to imagine what a conversation between one of these agents and an illegal immigrant might look like. This is what I came up with (en Inglés):

Immigrant: Why are you arresting me man? You're Hispanic too!

Agent: I'm just doing my job bro. I'm sworn to uphold the law.

Immigrant: What's the law?

Agent: The law requires you to follow due process, to enter this country with a visa that you must formally apply for.

Immigrant: Due process means procedure that is fair and reasonable right?

Agent: Right.

Immigrant: Were the Gringos following due process in 1845 when they raised an army and took Texas from us or in 1846-1848 when they invaded Mexico and forced our government to sign over to them what is now the western third of the United States -- in what you call the Mexican War and what we call The American Intervention?

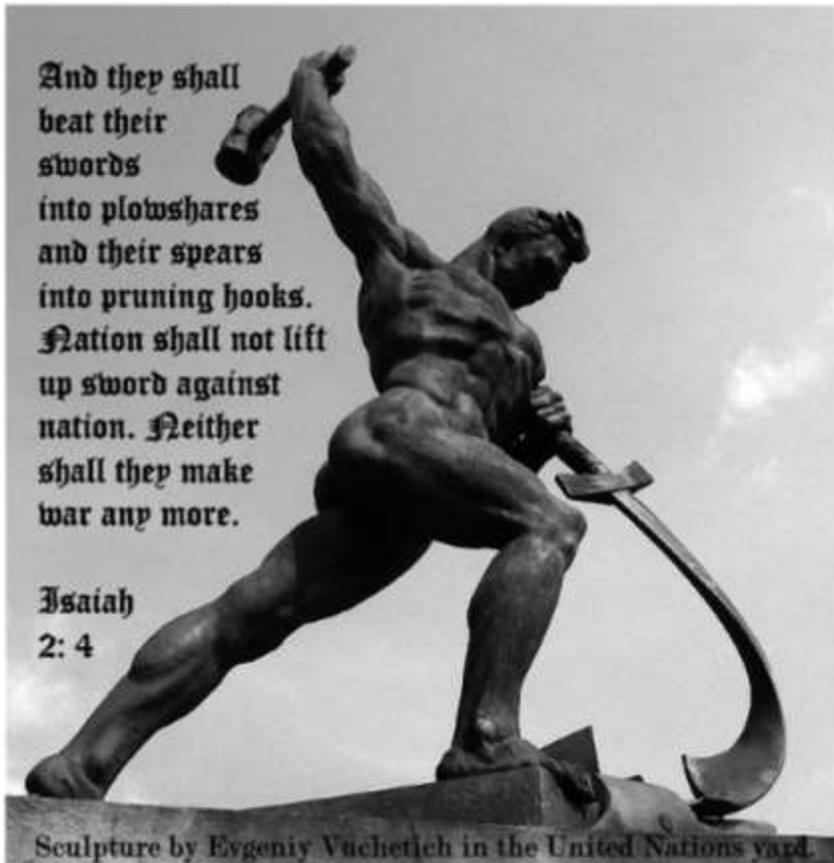
Agent: Well...that was Manifest Destiny, God's will.

Immigrant: Well, that's the law and the will that I'm following. God is telling me to return to the stolen part of my country.

David Huttner

Peace Love and Progress Party  
(**PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org**)

March 10, 2019



## 28. The Dream of Peace on Earth is now a Political Choice

Thirty years ago today, Tim Berners Lee proposed the Internet. Today is an ideal occasion for another proposal that could similarly impact our world. I herein propose a two-stage, United Nations Organization resolution that will put an end to war and elevate humanity to a new level of cooperation, progress and civility:

### **Global Peace Plan (in two stages)**

Whereas we are doomed to repeat tragedies only to the extent that we remain unconscious of the laws of nature and society,

Whereas it is the highest and most solemn duty of this organization to eradicate the scourge of warfare and create peace on Earth, and

Whereas we are not a prayer group but a governmental body with the responsibility to deploy all of our influence and powers to not just express our will but to actualize it;

We, the member states of the UNO resolve to fulfill our most solemn duty by carrying out the following two-stage process, as follows:

### **Article I: The Global Peace Net (GPN)**

Section 1: The United Nations News Agency shall be expanded into a Global Peace Net. It shall broadcast via Internet, television and radio 24/7/365. Every member state shall be required to avail all of their citizens of these broadcasts 24/7/365.

Section 2: (A) Broadcasts shall be exclusively in the English language so as to accelerate the promotion of the world's most syntactically-simple trade and port language as the world language and common means of communication. (B) Member states shall be assessed annual dues increases, to finance the GPN, proportional to their abilities to pay. (C) Under-developed member states whose citizens lack access to electricity and/or

radio, television and Internet communication shall receive subsidies to provide for such access. (D) Compliance failure shall be deemed the equivalent of not paying dues and subject non-compliers to the same restrictions and sanctions.

### Section 3: Structure and Standard Operation Procedure.

(A) Every member state shall appoint its own reporter. (B) An annual program director shall be elected by the full body of reporters on an equitable and rotating basis and be subject to removal, at any time, by a two-thirds vote of the full body of reporters. The Director shall supervise the permanent staff and select events, issues, videos and other-news-organization-borrowed-reports and anchor their presentation during the first third of every news program. (C) The second third of every program shall consist of a panel discussion of five other nation-state reporters, chosen by the full body on an equitable and rotating basis, a discussion in which they respond to the Director's news coverage. (D) The last third of every program shall be an open discussion in which the panel reporters have full discretion to air their own and their peoples' point of view regarding whatever they regard as most newsworthy.

Section 4: The mission of the GPN shall be to (A) educate and inform the public, (B) eradicate prejudice, and (C) prevent member states from isolating and brainwashing their citizens and misusing them for the commission of war crimes.

## **Article 2 (The "We the People" Treaty/Amendment)**

Whereas the unconscious but essential cause of every war (and conflict generally), since the ascension of our parent species to the top of Earth's food chain, has been the elimination of surplus population and the struggle between K and R strategies and classes;

Whereas lasting peace, civility and progress require the minimization of the K and R class struggle (the maximization of equal opportunity and population control, respectively) and the eradication of the two scourges that cap the class struggle (religious superstition and homophobia/latent homosexuality); we further resolve that,

Section 1: Five years from the inauguration of the GPN, the **"We the People" Treaty/Amendment** shall be put to a vote by the General Assembly.

Section 2: Signatories to the Treaty/Amendment that carry out its provisions, domestically, will cease to be an actual or potential threat to world peace. They will embark upon an accelerated path of integration and development. They will constitute, at first only de facto but eventually also de jure, a Civilized United Nations Organization, CUNO, as described in the Treaty/Amendment. They will use their power and influence as necessary to induce the remaining member states to become signatories to the Treaty/Amendment and CUNO members. Until a state accepts all of the provisions of the Treaty/Amendment and begins good-faith efforts to implement them, it shall be (A) regarded by CUNO members as savage, irrespective of its level of

technical prowess and material prosperity, (B) ineligible for CUNO benefits except by special arrangement and (C) subjected to whatever political and trade sanctions as the remaining (Civilized United Nations Organization) member states deem fitting and proper.

David Huttner

Peace Love and Progress Party Founder

**(PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org)**

March 12, 2019; Updated August 14, 2019



## 29. Yes you Read it Right and it Aint Right

Trump's newly-appointed Attorney General (the name now too despicable to mention) says that **he** will decide what parts of the Mueller Report will be disclosed to Congress (and presumably, the public)!

You've got to be wondering, What was the point of the Justice Department appointing an independent, special investigator? And what was the point of this special investigator undertaking a diligent and costly, two-year-long investigation if the suspect himself is to decide what parts of the report, if any, will be released?

If this is equal protection of the law and due process of law (fair and reasonable procedure), corner stones of any system of law; then you and I must have the right to appoint our own special prosecutor whenever a grand jury decides that there is sufficient evidence to bring criminal charges against us.

Of course, such a provision in the criminal law would negate all criminal law. But even no law would be preferable to a system of men disguised as law, a system that functions only for the rich, the powerful and the privileged, a system that says power, prejudice and privilege make right.

Irrespective of whatever miscarriages of justice may have occurred in the past, this threat of Trump's appointed attorney general, this threat to withhold the truth and hold his friend, the President, above the law, cannot stand. For if we are a nation of men and not laws, then all of us that are not rich, powerful and privileged enough to appoint our own special prosecutors are, as Thomas Jefferson told us, duty-bound to overthrow this government of our oppressors.

David Huttner, Peace Love and Progress Party Founder

**PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org**

March 24, 2019



### 30. The US Government Continues to Choose War over Peace

Yesterday, the US House passed its “Russian Influence in Venezuela Act,” which intends to curb Russian influence in Venezuela and all support for Venezuela’s beleaguered, Marxist President Maduro.

I watched the vote on the House floor, live, on CSPAN. Preliminary speeches referred only to the suffering of the Venezuelan people due to Maduro’s, Marxist mismanagement of the economy and the oppressive political actions of his regime.

No mention was made of oil as the American government’s motivation for intervention. But if oil were not the main motive, then the U.S. Government would be much more focused on other countries, especially African countries, where the people have no oil but are suffering much more than the Venezuelans.

Oil is still essential for war, for the rapid fueling and refueling of tanks, trucks, planes and ships. Controlling

the better part of the world's oil is a strategic part of America's global war plan. We could have fully replaced it, as a fuel, by now, with electricity generated above ground by geothermal heat drawn up by layered, 4-km-long, nanocarbon wires. But this energy source would be producible by anyone able to buy the wire, the turbine-generator and an acre of land. It can't be monopolized, and (as even Plato knew) the sickest and most loveless and angry of the (homophobic and latent homosexual) Big Brothers need a monopoly to oppress and humiliate others.

Not a single speech was made, yesterday, in opposition to the "Russian Influence in Venezuela Act," and I didn't hear a single "nay" vote. Democrats and Republicans are united with the American ruling class and their military in choosing war over peace. This is obviously true despite the fact that the **Global Peace Plan** of the **Peace Love and Progress Party** would cost only a small fraction of what America alone is spending annually on its war readiness and preparations and its predatory and imperialist foreign policy.

David Huttner

Peace Love and Progress Party Founder

**PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org**

March 26, 2019



### 31. Dead Souls [2]

Unrestrained K and R class struggle

Male-dominated (western) culture

Ignorance of our prehistory (religious fundamentalism)

Rampant homophobia/latent homosexuality

Imperialism

27<sup>th</sup> highest suicide rate of 176 reporting countries

Drug overdose death rate more than twice that of 12 comparable countries

3<sup>rd</sup> highest divorce rate (per 1k people) of 105 reporting countries

By far the highest firearms homicide rate, 6xs Canada, 16xs Germany

Can you connect the dots? Do truth and justice, questions of true or false and right or wrong, still matter to you? Are you just a “for itself” with a meaningless life? Will your name be last spoken by your grandchildren?

Peace Love and Progress Party

**PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org**

March 26, 2019



### 32. Tweet of the Week

Whether unbridled capitalism is good or bad depends upon whether you are on the board at Boeing or onboard a Boeing. – Bill Maher

\* In its article, “Boeing 737 Max Groundings,” Wikipedia chronicles the recent tragedies and their aftermath:

“In March 2019, airlines and governments around the world grounded the **Boeing 737 MAX** passenger **airliner** after two crashes of the aircraft within five months killed all 346 people onboard both flights. On October 29, 2018, **Lion Air Flight 610** crashed into the **Java Sea** twelve minutes after takeoff with 189 passengers and crew. On March 10, 2019, **Ethiopian Airlines Flight 302** crashed six minutes after takeoff with 157 passengers and crew.

“Although a Boeing spokesman initially denied any similarity between the two crashes: “In each accident,

the aircraft was less than four months old. Satellite tracking data showed similar flight profiles, which indicated that soon after takeoff both airplanes pitched down multiple times and experienced extreme fluctuations in upward and downward speed, as the pilots evidently struggled for control. Both pilots radioed their intention to return to the airport. Attention quickly focused on an automated anti-**stall flight control system, "MCAS"**, newly introduced on the 737 MAX.

“On March 11, Ethiopian Airlines announced it grounded its 737 MAX 8 fleet "effective yesterday March 10". On March 11, the **China Civil Aviation Administration**, citing its zero-tolerance policy for any safety hazards, became the first government authority to ground its 737 MAX 8 aircraft. In the next two days, countries and airlines around the world either grounded or prohibited the aircraft from flying in their airspace.”

For the **Peace Love and Progress Party**,

Dave

April 6, 2019



### 33. The Democratic Town Hall

Last night, on CNN, these five Democratic presidential candidates conducted a “Town Hall Meeting.” But the audience consisted solely of the most obedient and well-vetted kids from mostly private schools. They asked divisive and well-rehearsed questions about the symptoms of the (K and R) class struggle. There were no ordinary folks or folks astute enough to ask questions that zeroed in on the class struggle.

I haven’t seen such a lineup of lying whores since...well, I’d rather not say.

Dave Huttner, Peace Love and Progress Party Founder

**[PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org](http://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org)**

April 23, 2019



### 34. Good Night Indiana [3]

I'm about to board a plane that will fly me to my retirement home in China. It's a long flight. At times like this, when it's hard to sleep, Paul Dresser's song comes to me like mother's milk.

Oh, the moon shines bright  
Tonight, along the Wabash.  
From the fields there comes  
A breath of new mown hay.  
Through the sycamores  
The candle lights are gleaming,  
On the banks of the Wabash

Far away.

Goon night Indiana.

April 29, 2019



### 35. Suggestion of the Day

We need to post signs in public places, all over the world, signs that say,

"If you can't clean up and pick up after yourself, then go back to the side and stay by the side of that stupid woman who thought that by bringing another baby into the world, she was doing something positive."

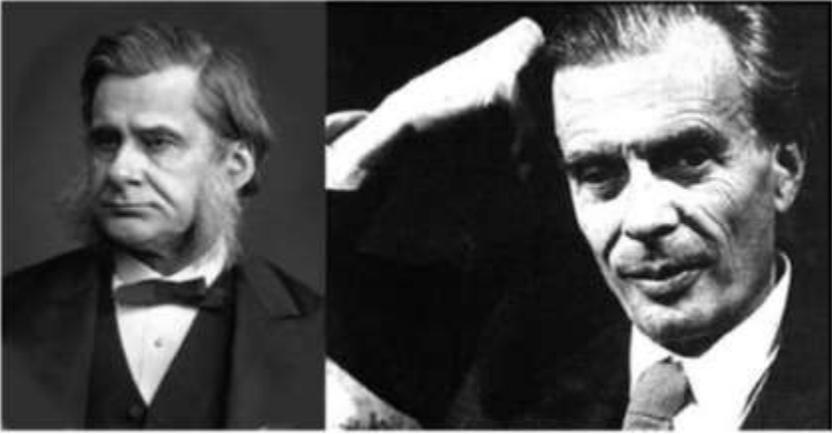
People who sing only praises for motherhood and apple pie should realize that nothing in this world is wholly negative or positive. There are rotten apples and rotten mothers. Included in the latter group are all those women who only want(ed) to be a mother, who need to have a baby and who make at least one of their children into a life-long baby. As a teacher, I learned to recognize the babies on the first day of class. All time and resources spent on them are time and resources wasted. In a civilized world, in which equal opportunity and

population control would be maximized, such people would not exist.

David Huttner,

**Peace Love and Progress Party** Founder,

June 5, 2019



### 36. The Huxleys

Not so long ago, a British friend, who knows of my high esteem for George Orwell, asked my opinion of Aldous Huxley. I often tell people that Orwell's 1984 is the most important book of the last century. Huxley was also a British author. His major work, Brave New World (henceforth BNW), is also billed as a dystopian novel (a negative scenario of the future). BNW was published in 1932, only seventeen years before 1984 was published. Orwell had a talent for logically developing and colorfully articulating his nightmares. Huxley did the same for his wishes. But that's where their similarities end.

Brave New World is an alluring title, but it would more accurately be titled, "Cowardly and Monstrous Aggravation of the Present Unhappy World." BNW, is, in my opinion, the most harmful and dangerous book of the last century because its author was a sick man with a lot of talent. I won't say that it should be out of print. Its

redeeming value should save it from oblivion. But the book is so pernicious, so potentially misleading and corrupting, that it should never be published without an introduction similar or identical to this one. If you haven't read BNW and have no intention of doing so, great! Don't trouble yourself with what follows.

*Sayounara.*

For those of you that are still with me, we must start with a brief bio of Huxley's famous grandfather, Sir Thomas Henry Huxley. Thomas was a biologist. He defended Darwin so staunchly as to earn the nickname, "Darwin's Bulldog." He was famous too in his own right. He penned an essay in which he allegorically compared human society to a horticulturalist's garden within nature. The allegory climaxes with Thomas equating the ethical process with "the evolution of the feelings, out of which the primitive bonds of human society are so largely forged, into the organized and personified sympathy we call conscience." [4] He credited Adam Smith and, still earlier, David Hartley with the identity of ethical behavior and the advance of human evolution. [5] But Thomas Huxley's garden allegory convincingly illustrated the point.

Thomas and Aldous were both keenly aware of the problem posed by over-population, but no one could hope to comprehend its complexity prior to my articulation of the K and R Class Struggle in 1991. Aldous discussed it ineffectively. [6] Thomas colorfully defined it: "...the unlimited increase of the population over a limited area must, sooner or later, reintroduce into the

colony that struggle for the means of existence between the colonists, which it was the primary object of the administrator to exclude, inasmuch as it is fatal to the mutual peace which is the prime condition of the union of men in society.” [7]

Yet one and four paragraphs later, Thomas denied even the possibility of direct selection, after the fashion of the horticulturalist, “because I do not see how such selection could be practiced without a serious weakening, it may be the destruction, of the bonds that hold society together.” The only possibility that he conceived for population control was the “extirpation [weeding out] of the poor.” In his place and time, Britain of the 1880s, any rational and realistic proposals for population control would have cost him his knighthood and earned him a permanent place in the London Tower (prison).

Aldous Huxley had every reason to be proud of his famous grandfather, and apparently he was. Aldous avidly studied biology and planned, as a young man, to become a doctor. Aldous was a thoroughly homosexual man. He had two brothers, a half brother and no sisters.

We all love our siblings. That’s natural and inevitable and no one should ever be ashamed of loving his siblings or his own sex. (If mom has a partner and doesn’t stay too long available to us in fact or fantasy, then our siblings determine our sexual orientations.)

Homophobia started to develop at the beginning of the Neolithic (Stone Age of agriculture) due to our inept and incompetent transition to monogamy. Monogamy puts

homosexual folks in a terrible double bind. It forces them to choose between having love and having children. Aldous was one of the folks who couldn't cope with his homosexuality. (In his time, 1894 -1963, very few people could and of these few almost nobody dared to come out due to the then-universal prejudice against homosexual and bisexual people.)

However, as Orwell showed us in his characterization of "Big Brother," one's inability to accept one's sexual orientation condemns one to a loveless life and warps the personality in predictable ways. It tends to produce people who are mad at the world, malicious and reflexively reactionary (because they unconsciously associate all change with the change they cannot and dare not accomplish, the removal of the mask that hides homosexuality). Latent homosexuals also tend to be accomplished liars. After all, if you can lie about your third most basic characteristic, what, other than your species and gender can you not lie about? (In Big Brother's world, even one of these last two redoubts for honesty is under attack and starting to fall!)

I have no doubt of what inspired Aldous to combine his admiration for and identification with Gramps with his (Aldous') sinister personality proclivities. It was a passage in Thomas' famous essay. That passage and Aldous' sinister proclivities combined to produce the pernicious book, BNW, that would make Aldous famous (or, properly understood, infamous). Here's the passage:

[Unlike bees that are born very different to become workers, drones or the queen] “Among mankind, on the contrary, there is no predestination to a sharply defined place in the social organism. However much men may differ in the quality of their intellects, the intensity of their passions, and the delicacy of their sensations, it cannot be said that one is fitted by his organization to be an agricultural labourer and nothing else, and another to be a landowner and nothing else. Moreover, with all their enormous differences in natural endowment, men agree in one thing, and that is their innate desire to enjoy the pleasures and to escape the pains of life; and, in short, to do nothing but that which it pleases them to do, without the least reference to the welfare of the society into which they are born.” [8]

When Aldous read this, the malicious latent homosexual within him that dreads social change and cherishes social stability asked, How can we accomplish this predestination among men and condition those assigned to the most drudgerous and least creative roles to like what they do?

The answer became the major premise for BNW: produce everyone invitro; retard embryonic development to varying degrees by depriving the vessels of oxygen or nutrients or contaminating them with alcohol; make the workers of each type clones of one another; traumatize them as babies when they are removed from the safe environment that simulates the one they’ll be working in; and brainwash them, as infants, with hypnotic messages, during their sleep.

Huxley also believed that genes were of inherently different quality, but like all the latent homosexual, K scoundrels that want to believe this, he offered no evidence for it.

Sex, in BNW, is freely available to everyone but is invariably of a promiscuous and loveless variety because, "Everyone belongs to everyone else." No one in his right mind, latent homosexual or otherwise, has any reason to envy others for enjoying it.

By design, passions do not arise among the people; but when passions do arise or when people need to be rewarded, they are sedated with "Soma." Soma is a drug that has all the effects of alcohol except the hangover.

People are not allowed to engage in creative thinking, to develop their higher faculties, to create science or art and acquire the human dignity that results from development. The most elite, male, latent homosexuals are an exception to this dumbing down. They get to choose between either working as controllers or retiring to an island exclusively for creative people whose output is screened by the controllers.

The story ends with Huxley's innermost, secret wish fulfillment. His alter ego, "Bernard Marx," and Marx' silent love, "Helmholtz Watson," are sent off together to live on the island. The one character who is neither a New Worlder nor a latent homosexual, "the savage," hangs himself.

Huxley seemed to have made some progress, over the years, in learning to live with himself. In 1937, five years after BNW's publication, he moved to Hollywood with his wife Maria, his son Matthew and his friend Gerald Hurd. Even before this, in the 1920s, he had formed a close relationship with D. H. Lawrence with whom he had traveled around France and Italy. But even in 1958, at the writing of "BNW Revisited," he had not become conscious enough of homophobia and latent homosexuality to see that 1984 was all about them. Huxley associated Orwell's "Big Brother" only with Joe Stalin. [9] Orwell's 1984 is a thousand times more insightful and explosive than BNW, which is why Orwell had to give his life after its publication rather than risk the chance of Big Brother's identity being pried out of him and his book banned. Had Orwell dared to live on, after 1949 and 1984's publication, he would have had to remain silent, to not answer Huxley's mistaken evaluation of his work.

In BNW Revisited (1958), a nonfiction essay, Aldous took a shot at prescribing a civilized world. He was able to see the worst mistake of BNW. But instead of rewriting BNW so as to clearly and unequivocally condemn social predestination, as he should have done, he only condemns it in this essay, in what amounts to another introduction that latent homosexual publishers and readers are at liberty to read or ignore.

In this most poignant passage of "BNW Revisited," Huxley said,

“We see, then, that modern technology has led to the concentration of economic and political power, and to the development of a society controlled (ruthlessly in the totalitarian states, politely and inconspicuously in the democracies) by Big Business and Big Government. *But societies are composed of individuals and are good only insofar as they help individuals to realize their potentialities and to lead a happy and creative life* (H emphasis mine).”

Again, what’s worst about Huxley is that even after getting over his homophobia and latent homosexual malice enough to realize what is in italics above, he DIDN’T revise BNW. Nowhere within BNW do any of the characters refute the claims of the “Resident World Controller for Western Europe, Mustapha Mond” that art and science and the creative development and dignity (the highest form of happiness) of the majority must be sacrificed for stability (the supreme good for latent homosexuals because they unconsciously associate all change with the big change they can’t make, removal of their 3rd Masks, the mask that hides homosexuality). **[10]** This malicious, latent homosexual and morally-criminal K attitude turns reality on its head and heralds the most horrendous aspect of the K and R Class Struggle as a virtue!

Regarding social stability to be the supreme societal value is not only monstrous in its political immorality. It is also suicidal. (Latent homosexuals, incapable of adult love, are motivated mostly by fear and all tend to be suicidal.) Social stability can’t be valued over social

dynamism because the larger universe is not stable. Gamma rays fan out in all directions from supernovae explosions, travel for thousands of light years and routinely wipe out life wherever it evolves. We are probing ever-further out into space for signs or sounds of other life and not finding any. Earthly life appears to be a fluke. Our best chance of preserving life – of any kind -- on this planet is to maximize the pace of human evolution so as to maximize our chances of learning how to shield Earth from gamma rays before another supernovae explosion snuffs out our biosphere, as one nearly did 440 million years ago. Maximizing the pace of human evolution means maximizing human cooperation and learning and minimizing the K and R class struggle and not doing the reverse per the insane fears of homophobic latent homosexuals.

No doubt, Huxley didn't revise BNW to clearly condemn social predestination (and only condemned it per the italicized passage above, within a nonfiction essay) because the immorality of the class struggle and the hardening of classes into predestined castes or different species continues to appeal to sick latent homosexuals, who are disproportionately Ks, affluent and influential. BNW, confused and bad book that it is, continued and still continues to earn big royalties for the author and his estate. Huxley's illnesses, especially his cancer of the larynx, were inevitable consequences of his own immorality and self-hatred.

I'm not suggesting that BNW should go out of print. It is imaginative and logical in its own, perverse way. But

editors and publishers that have anything to do with it should clearly identify it for what it is: a Bible for loveless, lying, malicious, reactionary and suicidal latent homosexuals.

Thomas Henry, Aldous' grandfather, vigorous defender of Darwin and the philosopher that most clearly identified ethical behavior with the advance of human evolution, would have been deeply ashamed of Aldous and his work. What can possibly be more immoral than permanently stunting the development of the vast majority of mankind! What could possibly have a more damaging impact upon human evolution and be more unethical? Yet that is what his grandson's famous novel, *BNW*, proposes in the name of (the ultimate good for latent homosexuals) stability.

Since writing about Aldous for the *New Yorker* in 2003, Clive James has had the last word on him. Clive summarized his article by indirectly calling Aldous a "clever dick." [11] But let's not end on a negative note.

We can maximize population control and maximize equal opportunity. The two processes are mutually inclusive and amount to minimizing the K and R Class Struggle. Doing so will mold humanity into one virtual and loving family, civilize the world, eliminate every form of violence, encourage the full flowering of every individual and maximize the pace of human evolution. (E.g. A world without surplus population and with equal opportunity will have a powerful incentive to automate or eliminate all the most drudgerous and unsafe jobs.)

We can -- once we eliminate homophobia and religious ignorance and commit ourselves to the above -- adopt a new, standardized and simplified form of the nuclear family that will make heterosexuals of all our children and guarantee them love with the perfect partner.

Latent homosexuals will continue to do their best to stop the spread of the New Social Science, but its spread, public education, is the key to improving our world. Topia fans, folks who enjoy reading about u-, dys- and mistopias, can help to turn the best of these dreams into reality. Navigate to **PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org** and start reading. The books of the New Social Science are all FREE to download, and the blogs are FREE to read online.

Thanking you for your attention,

David Huttner,

Peace Love and Progress Party Founder,

June 5, 2019



### 37. National Security

I don't have a problem with mere eves-dropping as long as it's not done to suppress political dissent or to suppress the truth. (Truth, by definition, is all the knowledge and information that advances human evolution. If you haven't read my previous essay, **The Huxleys**, and don't know what kind of person is stupid or crazy enough to want to suppress the truth; you'll learn at the end of this article.)

I do see a problem with all the other activities and, especially, the inactivity that "national security" is said to justify. Two false assumptions commonly underlie the expression.

First, the very concept is a misnomer. It assumes that there can be national security independent and apart from the larger world of which a nation is only a part. You can't be very secure if your neighbors are insecure. The UN currently recognizes 195 member countries and 2 observer states (the Vatican and Palestine). **[12]** The failure of states and wars of separation and unification keep changing the number of countries. The UN estimate of world population as of this moment, 6:30 AM GMT, June 26, 2019 is 7,712,339,647. By 2030, the population is expected to exceed 8 billion, and projections consistently underestimate eventualities. **[13]**

How can anyone be secure in a world wherein population is expanding but living space and resources aren't? Moreover, constant improvements in transportation and communications and the spread of the world language (English) make the world smaller, bringing our neighbors ever closer to us. Thus, it is ever more imperative to equate security with world security, security that does not yet exist and is our task to create.

Our world has never been secure. Prior to arriving at the top of Earth's food-chain, other species preyed upon us. Since arriving on top of the food-chain, we have failed to set limits upon our reproductive competition and have preyed upon one another. Even the relatively peaceful 19th Century, when the Industrial Revolution was unfolding most rapidly, was not secure. But this shouldn't stop us from imagining what a secure world would be like –as we must if we are ever to create one.

A secure world would be one in which we controlled our population – not by increasing the death rate with all the forms of savagery we’ve come to regard as natural (e.g. war, ethnic cleansing, murder, suicide, starvation, exposure, disease, etc.), but by controlling the birth rate and fixing it at a rate corresponding to the greatest decrease in the death rate.

Of course, as all of you who have read any of my works and understand the K and R Class Struggle know, population control requires equal opportunity. **[14]** Maximizing equal opportunity and population control will maximize the average productivity of labor and the individual’s development. Developing one’s potentials, contributing to art and science, provides satisfaction, dignity, meaning to one’s life and the hope of being remembered and loved by posterity. These are the highest form of the happiness for which all of us strive.

A secure world of population control and equal opportunity would also be a world in which humanity was molded into one virtual and loving family. Both a precondition for that one loving family and a demand of it would be the eradication of homophobia and latent homosexuality by whatever means necessary to enable everyone to love. Another precondition and demand of the one, virtual, loving and civilized family would be the eradication of the other universal form of mental illness, the religious beliefs in “gods,” “demons” and “spirits,” through the public education of the least conscious people among us.



It goes without saying that a secure world, wherein nations and individuals no longer had cause to fear one another, wherein every impetus for war had been eliminated; would have no use for nuclear weapons. A

civilized and secure world would abolish them and thereby remove a sword of Damocles that has been hanging over all our heads since nuclear weapons were invented and used in the 1940s.

But there is another sword of Damocles that hangs over our heads. For sane and responsible adults, this sword is even scarier than the one that nuclear weapons represent because its fall could be even more devastating, and we have no idea of whether it hangs by a rope, a thread or something in between. This sword has always been there, but we didn't have much awareness of it until the end of the 20th Century.

At that time, scientists of several different disciplines started working together to study supernovae explosions and the gamma rays they produce. Here's what NASA says about them:

“A supernova happens where there is a change in the core, or center, of a star. A change can occur in two different ways, with both resulting in a supernova.

The first type of supernova happens in binary star systems. Binary stars are two stars that orbit the same point. One of the stars, a carbon-oxygen white dwarf, steals matter from its companion star. Eventually, the white dwarf accumulates too much matter. Having too much matter causes the star to explode, resulting in a supernova.

The second type of supernova occurs at the end of a single star's lifetime. As the star runs out of nuclear fuel, some of its mass flows into its core. Eventually, the core is so heavy that it cannot withstand its own gravitational force. The core collapses, which results in the giant explosion of a supernova. The sun is a single star, but it does not have enough mass to become a supernova." [15]

Gamma rays are rays of the highest energy and shortest wave-length. They are emitted by the decay of atomic nuclei. Some physicists say the particle involved is a photon. [16] Mark McCutcheon would probably say that they are single electrons. [17] Gamma rays can greatly exceed the average speed of solar light, are released in all directions from the axes of the supernova, travel for thousands of light years and wipe out everything in their path. They blow the atmosphere off planets and fry what remains. Scientists believe that the Ordovician Extinction, 440 million years ago, the second worst mass extinction in the life of our planet and very close to being the worst, was caused by the gamma rays from a supernova that exploded six or seven thousand light years away from us. Only a very few species at the bottom of the ocean survived. For millions of years, life on Earth hung by a thread. [18]

Whether it be due to censorship or self-censorship, scientists have stopped short of stating the obvious, political conclusion. Here it is:

Gamma rays account for the fact that we are not finding the signs or the sounds (radio signals) or other life within the universe. We are damned lucky to be here, damned lucky that our planet is not a burned out cinder like all the others. Gamma rays and the supernovas that create them are another sword of Damocles hanging over our heads. We are unable to predict them and unable to shield our planet from them. Our best chance of learning to shield our planet from gamma rays before they wipe us out, our best chance of preserving life on Earth, any life, is to be had by maximizing the pace of our learning and evolution. This means maximizing cooperation and minimizing conflict and the K and R Class Struggle.

On three previous occasions, I have written about supernova and gamma rays and stated this, very obvious, political conclusion. Immediately following each of these writings, a flurry of fake news about UFO sightings appeared in the mass media.

It is obvious to me from these experiences and a lifetime of less dramatic ones that our mass media is controlled by insane and stupid people. These would include a host of producers, publishers, editors and writers who are either directly employed by or controlled by clandestine intelligence services.

“Clandestine intelligence service” is another misnomer, another contradiction in terms. To really serve any nation or humanity *per se*, an intelligence service must work in the service of truth. Such service would insist upon all government activity, other than monitoring, to

be open and transparent and all honest information to be made public and used to educate the public.

Instead, governments everywhere and their “intelligence services” are doing just the opposite. They are operating in the dark and misusing taxpayer money to keep the public misinformed and under-informed.

Amazingly, all this malfeasance, which actually maximizes our insecurity, is committed in the name of “national security.” It is accomplished by government actors that are the most tortiously stupid people among us, acting under the command of ruling class elites that are the most insanely criminal people among us.

How did stupid and insane people ever come to control and endanger the world as they do? In his book, “1984,” George Orwell subtly explained the how and the why of it. They all appeal to each other due to their common latent homosexuality. The richest individuals and families are the most successful savages within our savage world. Why? Because their families are the most and the longest dominated by loveless, angry, lying and hell-bent-upon-getting-even latent homosexuals. Latent homosexuals of a less luminous lineage gravitate to government jobs like metal filings to a magnet because government jobs give them ample opportunity to oppress and humiliate others. These state actors tend also to be religious, to believe in the elite class and to believe that their state enjoys “God’s” providence. That’s why “In God We Trust” or the equivalent in other languages is on all the currency and coinage. Since God

guides in determining the proper ends, every means that these arrogant morons deploy is justified!

They regard social stability (and not dynamism) as the supreme social good, Aldous Huxley (the sickest of the Big Brothers) as a philosopher king and Aldous' "Brave New World" (that would be better titled "Cowardly and Monstrous Aggravation of the Present Unhappy World") as some kind of Bible because loveless and insane latent homosexuals are deathly afraid of change. That's the other false assumption connected with "national security," the assumption that stability is a supreme good and a source of security.

They unconsciously associate all real social change with the big, all-important change that they dare not and cannot make. They unconsciously associate change with the removal of their Third Masks, the masks that hide homosexuality. Homophobia, which has been developing since the start of the Neolithic (Stone Age of agriculture) as a result of our inept transition to monogamy, drives most of our homosexual people into the closet and makes mindless, reflexive reactionaries of them. (Monogamy puts homosexual folks in a terrible double bind. It forces them to choose between having love and having offspring.)

The evolution of man and, possibly, the future survival of all life on Earth, require us to eradicate homophobia asap, to reform the people currently in government and remove those that are incorrigible latent homosexuals from their offices. The Peace Love and Progress Party has

the necessary New Social Science and is working toward these ends. Please visit

**PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org** and join us.

Sincerely, Dave, June 26, 2019



### 38. Quote of the Day

A man needs an independent fortune, or the sublime cynicism of poverty, for the slow execution of great work.\* – Honoré de Balzac, *Two Poets*

\* I think “sublime cynicism” is a concession to the literate foe of his day. He probably would have preferred to say “brutal honesty.”

By the way, between the first 30-page edition and the 25th, 3-volume, 1215 page edition of “*Decoding the Deluge* and finding the path for civilization”; 31 years elapsed. The work is still globally censored in polite society but FREE to download at **[PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org](http://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org)**.

Dave Huttner,  
Peace Love and Progress Party Founder,  
January 10th, 2020



### 39. Another Reason to Read “*Decoding the Deluge*”

Will you be more inclined to read ***Decoding the Deluge and Finding the Path for Civilization*** if I tell you that its author is related to Socrates? Well, it’s true. Socrates lived in a very tiny house. He was a Huttner.

I didn’t say that the author is descended from Socrates. I said he is related to him. The author’s more likely to be descended from P. T. Barnum. (Both have made chestnut horses from horse chestnuts.)

But don’t let that stop you from reading ***Decoding the Deluge***. The author is pertinacious and the book is full of observations likely to interest you – such as why Socrates lived in a tiny house. When asked, he answered, “Alas, it’s not small enough. I am unable to fill it with true friends.”

For the **Peace Love and Progress Party**,

Dave

July 12, 2019



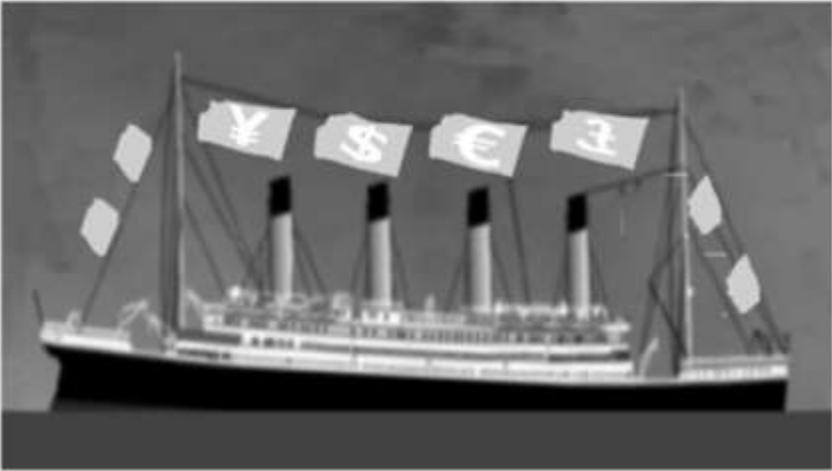
40. Quote of the Day (from an anonymous PLP member)

Do not grieve when someone changes suddenly. It could be that he has given up acting and returned to being his true self. --Anonymous Member of the Peace Love and Progress Party

Dave

**PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org**

July 13, 2019



#### 41. Money Banking and Credit in the Current World

Every government on the planet has shirked its primary responsibility to the people. Every one of Big Brother's (latent homosexuals') governments has failed to get the K and R class struggle under control by creating equal opportunity and population control. The Peace Love and Progress Party, an international party, is the only political party committed to this task, which is essential to the progress and the preservation of human civilization.

Failing at the primary task, the biggest and craziest of the Big Brothers are focusing their attention (and miss-focusing ours) on what for them is primary but what for society is secondary: money. They are fooling around with screw drivers when the situation calls for crow bars. Since the class struggle is the primary determinant of our environmental, productive and distributive conditions; the class struggle must be under control

(preferably minimized) if the system of money, banking and credit is to be stable.

Knowing that the money, banking and credit system is, like everything else, failing; a consortium of billionaires is planning to take control of it, to create their own digital currency, the *Libre*. Theirs is a bid for the ultimate social power, the unlimited power to create, lend and spend money.

Because the United Nations Organization, the closest thing we have to a world government, is so limited in its powers, and because nation states are so divided; it is questionable whether the *Libre* and its upstart backers can be stopped from adding another level on top of a building that is bound to collapse. For although they may be more capable of cooperating among themselves than the current collection of nation-state finance ministers; the *Libre* can only be as stable as the reserve currencies that underlie it and the faith that its creditors have in its issuers. As for the currencies and as already noted, they are as unreliable as their issuers are irresponsible. As for the faith in the billionaire issuers and their companies, over the long run and in the usual course of events; unelected individuals cannot match elected governments in their liability to and interactions with the public or their enjoyment of the public trust – irrespective of how flawed an electoral system may be.

Like countless small-scale and private currencies of the past, the *Libre* is bound to fail. When it does, its

organizers will either lose a large part of their fortunes or be forced to defraud the lesser creditors.

*Librists* should either join the Peace Love and Progress Party, disseminate its New Social Science and support its civilizing policies or remain contently aboard Big Brother's money banking and credit ship. After all, the ship will continue to sink slowly (until the outbreak of WWII, the sliding of the Greenland Ice Sheet into the sea or the gamma rays from a nearby supernova snuff out life on the planet). Moreover, prejudice and political fighting notwithstanding, the IMF is doing a tolerable job of spreading risk around. There is comfort in numbers, so we can all thank Big Brother for putting us aboard the same ship and enabling us all to go down together.

Dave Huttner, Peace Love and Progress Party Founder,  
**PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org,**

July 19, 2019



#### 42. Quote of the Day (from Lincoln)

For the benefit of anyone that may find or may have found my previous article, on money banking and credit, difficult to understand; here is the crux of it, as restated by our great leader and man of the people.

“Labor is prior to, and independent of, capital. Capital is only the fruit of labor, and could never have existed if labor had not first existed. Labor is the superior of capital and deserves much the higher consideration.” –

Lincoln's Address to the Wisconsin State Agricultural Society, Milwaukee, WI, Ca. December 1, 1859

Today's politicians only pretend to be leaders. They are more concerned with money than extending the Golden Rule to our reproductive competition, more concerned with the stock market than creating the equal opportunity and population control that is the precondition for a civilized, sustainable and progressive world. They are -- like the top latent homosexual scoundrels they represent -- as different from Mr. Lincoln, a true leader, as pigs are from princes.

Dave Huttner

Peace Love and Progress Party Founder

**PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org**

July 20, 2019



### 43. Message to Guys that Think they are Gals

Each generation of savages forces upon the next generation our heritage of guilt, fear, paranoia, lies and wishful thinking. I refer to widespread and categorical lies about common aspects of our being and existence as *masks*. Each mask that becomes popularized and accepted paves the way for a more basic and flagrant mask because it is difficult to criticize someone whose lies are only a bit more bizarre and flagrant than your own.

Any general and chronological description of our masks is equivalent to a most general and chronological summary of our traumatic and confused prehistory. I suggest the following one.

The **First Mask** facilitated our transition to exogamy (marriage outside the family) and hid what has always been and will always be our greatest love, our love for our own family members, generally.

The **Second Mask** denies our animal (great ape) being. It resulted from guilt and fear with respect to our parent species, *Homo erectus*, after we had exterminated most of them in the Species War and especially after the Great (post-discovery-of-horticulture) Flood, which most folks feared had been brought by the *Homo erectus* gods as punishment. The Second Mask was cast in cement by the expunction of all memory of *Homo erectus* and the Species War and by modern religions pretending that we were created by some god in outer space.

The **Third Mask** hides homosexuality and was created by homophobia. The two major and curable sources of homophobia are (1) the inordinately-high birthrate of savage, K and R class society, which makes killers of men, and (2) our inept transition to monogamy. Monogamy began with the Neolithic (the Stone Age of agriculture), when the first farmers broke out of the long house (where we had always lived polyamorously). The first farmers wanted to preserve and transfer to a genetic heir their private property claims upon the most irrigable and fertile lands, which they were working. They needed and produced mostly sons, homosexual brothers, who were oppressed by the very monogamy that enabled them to constitute themselves as a (K) class. Monogamy forces homosexual folks to choose between having love and having offspring. This contradiction greatly increased

modern era homophobia, which promoted the Third Mask, the mask which hides homosexuality. The Third Mask is endemic to modern religion and the K Class, and its pervasiveness has paralleled the rise of both. Any tendency to increase alienation between near neighbors renders polyamory difficult and creates monogamy by default. The ostensibly-monogamous K Class models monogamy and encourages class differences that create it by default. Modern religion improved distant-neighbor relations (in the interest of trade, its reason for being), without improving overall civility, without decreasing K and R, which necessitated a worsening in near-neighbor relations and more monogamy by default.

Gentlemen, if one can lie about something as basic as one's sexual orientation, as basic as whom one loves, as all wearers of the Third Mask (the Orwellian Big Brothers) do; then all other lies are relatively minor and easy to tell, *except lies about one's gender and species*. But now, in Big Brother's world, a world drowning in lies, you guys, wearers of the **Fourth Mask**, have besieged the next to the last bastion of honesty, the gender bastion.

*Gentlemen, since parents and grandparents-- that demand grandchildren and great-grandchildren--are able to brainwash most brothers, AT PUBERTY TIME, into believing that they don't love each other but, instead, love the opposite sex; what makes you think that your latent homosexual mother wasn't able to brainwash you, AS A TODDLER, into believing that you were of the same sex as that sister that mom so desperately loved and missed?*

For thirty years, you guys were among my best NYC taxi customers. I never met a single one of you that wasn't a good person and far above average in intelligence. (Such was my suspicion anyway, not being intelligent myself.) You don't have to take my advice and shall continue to have my sympathy in any case, but here is that advice.

Because lies are, by definition, injurious to human evolution and because their adoption is a slippery slope, as our prehistory and history (the succession of masks) has shown; *get over any vestige of homophobia that you may still have, and love a gay man who has done the same. Also, tell Mom to do the same, to get real, and find a real woman, her own age, to love.*

Otherwise, if your Fourth Mask becomes popular and socially accepted, it will be only a matter of time before the **Fifth and final Mask** comes into vogue and the last and most basic bastion of honesty, our species identity, falls. Just imagine it! Folks running around in animal outfits! Replacing our digital languages with gestures and noises! You won't be able to enter a public place without hearing a cacophony of grunts, growls, squeals and squawks! You won't be able to walk under a tree without fear that somebody might be nesting in it and mistaking his excrement for bird droppings! Frightful!

Dave, Peace Love and Progress Party Founder

**PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org**

July 30, 2019





#### 44. The Murder of Jeffrey Epstein [19]

That's right, I said "murder." Enough evidence has come out to leave little doubt that Epstein was murdered. Thus far, all the evidence is circumstantial; but, as Henry David Thoreau once said, "Sometimes, circumstantial evidence can be very strong, as when there's a trout in the milk."

Perhaps the irony of ironies is that the murder of Epstein, a scoundrel with contempt for anyone that wasn't a billionaire, is likely to be associated with the assassinations of Jack and Bobby Kennedy and Martin Luther King, champions of the people and popular causes. All four were killed by conspiracies involving many of the worst and biggest of the Big Brother (latent homosexual) scoundrels.

To give you some idea of how many rich and powerful people had motives to eliminate Epstein, once he came under public scrutiny, consider this:

“His planes, which ranged from a Cessna to a Gulf Stream jet to a Boeing 727, recorded at least 730 flights to and from Teterboro between 1995 and 2013, according to flight logs contained in documents unsealed last week by a federal court in a lawsuit brought by one of Epstein's alleged victims against one of his close associates.” [20]

Teterboro Airport is in New Jersey, ten miles west of Manhattan. It's safe to say that most, if not all, of these flights were carrying girls, as young as 14, to Epstein's pedophile predator customers, in Manhattan and around the world.

Did you know that there are so many monsters among the rich and famous, or did you not see through their veneer?

To be more precise, it's not a matter of seeing *through* the veneer. *The monster is the underside of the civilized and heterosexual veneer. Both sides are lies.* Beneath this veneer, this panoply of lies, this Third Mask, is a very decent and innocent, homosexual person, a person whom his own superego and a large portion of society refuse to accept.

That is, perhaps, the greatest tragedy of all.

Dave Huttner

**PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org**

August 15, 2019





(Diego Rivera's Class Struggle fresco in the National Palace of Mexico)

#### 45. Social Science 101 the K and R Class Struggle

(For those of you that would rather watch the video, go to either **Youtube.com** or **the Party's Video Page.**)

Hi, this is Dave Huttner, youthful, handsome founder of the Peace Love and Progress Party (PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org). The date is September 3rd, 2019, and I'm coming to you from Nantong, China with our party's first video. This video will not be a glitzy, Hollywood-caliber newscast as are those from the G7 conference, which ended seven or eight days ago, but I promise you that *this* video will not waste *our* time or *your* tax money.

The G7 leaders of Japan, Italy, Canada, France, the U.K., Germany and the U. S. made some real progress in their

*personal* acceptance of themselves and in their relations with one another. As for real *political* progress, there was not a hint of it. Russia and China, two great powers that must be at any table where global peace, progress and cooperation are at issue, were *not* invited. They were not invited because the seven are western imperialist countries, Japan having become westernized in many ways; while Russia and China are eastern and largely eastern, national socialist countries. These distinctions are greatly misunderstood. I'll define them, below. India and Brazil ought to be at any global conference too, India for its size and rapid development, Brazil for its size and hosting of most of the Amazon rain forest. The seven discussed and argued over the other countries they want to exploit. Why else would the entire conference not be televised? They also discussed their responses to emergency situations. As always, our political place seekers, posing as leaders, lack the understanding and even the *intent* to *prevent* emergencies, emergencies such as nuclear weapons proliferation, arms build-ups, global warming, poverty, trade war, terrorism, the migration of political and economic refugees and the instability of currencies and governments.

Current governments, political parties and politicians – the fledgling Peace Love and Progress Party notwithstanding -- are treating all of these as if they were separate problems that can be *separately* and *effectively* solved. They are *NOT* separate problems, and the politicians that think so are all political amateurs, place-seekers posing as leaders. They don't know the first

thing about politics and government. They are all emperors without clothes, but you keep voting for them because they are telling the lies that the child within you, that the wishful thinker within you, wants to hear. As sure as my name is David Robert Huttner, which to me has always meant this:

David Robert Huttner  
D R Truthen

I am going to tell you the truth, as best I know it. I've made many mistakes in my time, changed my mind on issues, many times. I'm still learning, every day; but, with this identity, as you can well imagine; I've been as focused as anyone on finding the truth.

The truth, the knowledge and information that advances human evolution, justice, the outcomes that truth demands, and your friendship and esteem mean more to me than even love and money. Money can't buy love; and, unfortunately, in our savage world, there's pitifully little love. You have to be extremely lucky to find it. I'm part Irish, but I don't have the luck of the Irish. I'm in the same boat as Murphy and Kelly, and the other Irishmen that don't have the fairies on their side. Murphy was the

Irishman that said, "Anything that can go wrong will go wrong." You might think that Murphy was the ultimate pessimist; but if you did, you'd be wrong. Murphy was only the penultimate pessimist. The ultimate pessimist was Kelly, who said, "Murphy was an optimist!"

Why is it that the truth is so all important? Because the truth, by definition, is all the knowledge and information that empowers us as a species, all the knowledge and information that enables us to make the correct decisions. All the alternatives: half-truths, lies, false beliefs, coverups, prejudices, illusions and wishful thinking all lead to tragedy when we rely on them to our detriment. **NO MATTER HOW GRIM AND UGLY THE TRUTH MAY BE, YOU NEED TO KNOW IT BECAUSE ALL THE ALTERNATIVES ARE TRAGEDIES WAITING TO HAPPEN.**

So, I'm determined to tell you the truth, as I see it and earn your esteem; but in the case of those of you that are religious, doing both is going to be a challenge. Like most Americans, I was raised in a Christian household. There were times when my father was doing business in 13 mid-western states and away from home most of the time. At these times, when I was only a boy, I was the only man in the home; and I fervently prayed to some big guy in the sky whom I hoped would protect us. By my seventh grade school year, the family had become more secure. Prior to my eighth grade school year, we moved from Pittsburgh to Indianapolis. In Indianapolis, I became enrolled in an elementary school where, during the spring time of the previous year, everyone had been

severely traumatized by a rare and tragic event. My detailed memoir of these events is a little, hundred-page book, entitled, "Heaven Sent," which is one of the FREE downloads at [PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org](http://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org). But to shorten the story, all the traumatized students, at Francis Willard, Indianapolis Public School #80 and even many of the teachers believed that I had been sent by God to replace a boy whose life had been violently and shockingly taken – seemingly by an act of God -- and before their very eyes. Just imagine how much all these children loved someone whom they believed had been sent by God. I knew I hadn't been sent by God, but you can't help loving people that love you, and I was crushed when I learned that I would not be able to go to the same high school as my friends the next year. Why? Because they were going to black out, isolate within their unconscious minds, the whole of their elementary school experience and me with it. The school system and the city government wanted them to do this, so that the school system could evade liability for the tragedy that had traumatized them. That is indeed what happened. But this experience started me to wonder, "Maybe the world and all of us are as crazy as we are owing to traumas of our prehistoric past." I resolved to discover what those traumas were, to devote my whole life, if necessary, to that task. I made gradual and desultory progress in my search for these answers up until the time when I was 40 years of age. It was then that I discovered the real, K and R meaning of the class struggle, which I am going to share with you, below, in a moment. But I realized, as soon as I discovered the real

meaning of the class struggle, that religious belief prevents *believers* from seeing the class struggle as it is, which prevents all of *us* from accomplishing the major political task of our time, which is to minimize that K and R class struggle. Religious belief is one of two caps upon the class struggle, caps that prevent us from seeing it, minimizing it and civilizing our world.

By the way, did know that Abraham Lincoln was NOT religious? As a young man, he had ceased to be religious. He was known for saying things like, "When I do good, I feel good. When I do bad, I feel bad. And that is the extent of my religion." But he had to reinvent himself, somewhat, to court and win the hand of Mary Todd, a devout Christian. Then he lost his first political campaign and the nomination of the Whig Party for Congress in his Illinois district in 1843 to an avid and church-going Christian. While drafting a speech on December 28, 1857, he realized that Christians, especially northern Christians, were a major faction within his political camp, within the anti-slavery camp. Lincoln decided right then and there that to accomplish the political task of his day, to prevent the spread of slavery to the new states; he would have to at least appear to be religious. He spent the next 13 weeks studying the Bible and memorizing passages from it, passages that were to pepper all of his subsequent speeches.

I too would revert to being literally and fundamentally religious if, by doing so, I could obtain your cooperation in accomplishing the task that now lies before us. But as I've told you, as soon as I discovered that task, which

we'll get to in a moment, I realized that the literal belief in religion is *incompatible* with its accomplishment. I realized that to win the cooperation of religious folks I would have to intensify and accelerate my eighth grade resolution to discover what our traumatic prehistory and our religions are all about. To win your cooperation in doing what we must do, I knew I had to understand prehistory, human psychology and religion better than anyone else had ever done.

To make a long story short, I succeeded beyond my wildest dreams. Within only two years, circa 1991, when my books were about a fifth as voluminous and good as they are now; the Roman Catholic Church sent a cardinal -- all the way from the Vatican to where I had lived for 13 years, in Manhattan, at 45 Tudor City Place, across the street from the United Nations Headquarters – in an effort to meet me and buy my books. Conversations, a month earlier with a Catholic FBI agent, made it immediately clear to me that this meeting, which was made to look accidental, *wasn't* and that the Church was willing to pay \$33,000,000 – not to *publish* my books, but to *bury* them. Negotiations never got started because I couldn't stop laughing. I had not yet gone to law school, but I knew that any deal would be unacceptable because it would include a nondisclosure clause and a non-compete clause. In other words, had I accepted their bribe; I wouldn't have been able to ever talk about the deal or to ever write or speak again about religion. I wouldn't be able to talk with you as I'm doing now. I have always been a poor working man like most of you.

For most of my adult life, I drove a New York City Taxi; and \$33,000,000 is far more money than I've ever hoped to earn. Yet not for a single moment did I seriously consider accepting their bribe. Again, truth, justice and your esteem is worth far more to me than money. Now, since I gave up \$33,000,000 to preserve the right to talk to you; won't you please be so kind as to give me 30 minutes of your time and hear me out on what I have to tell you about religion, prehistory and psychology in what will be the third Peace Love and Progress Party video of this series?

I know that many of you have had numinous experiences. You have felt the spirit of the Lord to be immediately before you and talking to you. This kind of experience convinces folks that they already know all they need to know about religion. I understand that phenomenon. It's not nearly as rare as you might think. If you give me a chance to do so, I will give you a much better understanding of it. Think about it. If my understanding of religion and human psychology were not far superior to yours and theirs, would the Catholic Church have made the effort they did to bury my books? To be fair to the Church, they were not the only party that tried to unduly influence me. I've been subjected, over the years, and within my own native land, the U. S. A., to every carrot and stick except torture and murder; and secret police agents or undercover cops driving unmarked police cars, have tried at least 3 times to kill or seriously injure me, twice in Manhattan and once in Hoboken.

Ok. So it is probably best for religious folks to tune out at this time. Before listening to or reading anything else from me or the Peace Love and Progress Party, either read “Heaven Sent” and “The First Christmas,” which are both FREE downloads at [PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org](http://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org); or watch the third video in this series, our video on religion, when it is released.

That’s the end of the religion digression. Let’s return now to our main subject, the class struggle.

All of our pervasive and persistent social, economic and political ills – are just symptoms of one very basic underlying problem. That underlying problem is the K and R Class Struggle. I am going to very thoroughly explain what the K and R Class Struggle is; but before I do, it is probably best to say a few words about the other cap upon it. The other cap, other than religion, that prevents folks from recognizing the class struggle and prevents all of us from effectively dealing with it is homophobia and latent homosexuality. Homophobia and latent (hidden) homosexuality will be the subject of the next video. It is a symptom with which virtually all the most successful people in politics, business and industry tend to suffer. As I’ll show you, in the next video, these individuals and everyone suffering from homophobia and latent homosexuality are *terrified of real social change*. Homophobia and latent homosexuality are what causes today’s political place-seekers that pose as leaders to mislead us as they do. They prevent social change (be they conscious of it or not) by mis-focusing

public attention and squandering government resources on the mere *symptoms* of the K and R Class Struggle while refusing to identify that struggle as the common cause of all the symptoms. This *Mexican Hat Dance* that they do around the root problem guarantees that there can be no significant social change. That's enough for now about the caps. Back to the class struggle.

In the 18<sup>th</sup> and, especially, the 19<sup>th</sup> centuries; intellectuals interested in history began to take a more sophisticated approach to the subject. Instead of seeing historical change as resulting from the heroic acts of individuals, or "God," or even ideas that magically transformed society; they began to focus upon the interests of *classes* (groups of people, united in their common economic interests) and the struggle *between* classes with *opposing* interests. These historical materialist philosophers included Scotsman Adam Smith, who wrote "The Wealth of Nations," a Dutch writer, who preceded Smith and influenced him, David Something, the last name escapes me, and, especially, Karl Marx.

Marx and his friend and collaborator Frederick Engels knew that materiality preceded consciousness. Indeed, consciousness has evolved within the animal kingdom as a result of developing a nervous system that repeatedly receives, stores, processes and responds to sensory inputs, information. The differences in the cycles of information over time give rise to the awareness of self, of the relatively stable system responding to a relatively changing, external environment. The electricity cycles in a donut-shaped organ at the base of the brain, an organ

called the intralaminar nucleus. Long, thick nerves, called ganglia, attach to the donut, reach out to all parts of the brain and serve as the buses for sensory and stored information. The electricity cycles in the donut at a steady state of 40 cycles per second. At that speed, frames appear to be continuous. When the electricity in that donut stops cycling, when the EEG machine bottoms out to a zero-level, straight line; we're just 97 cents worth of chemicals, worm food. Everything in the universe that is, is material. There is a soul only figuratively and to the extent that we might be remembered for our good acts – or our notorious ones.

Marx understood that men's ideas about the world tend to be determined by their productive experience, by their activity within the economic sphere of life; and ideas have to spread to a critical mass of the people before they can have a social impact. There had always been an awareness of the conflicting interests between masters and slaves and, later, landlords and serfs. But Marx added that the class struggle *is what drives history forward and determines all the other, lesser conflicts within society.*

In his time, with the rise of industry, more powerful forces of production than what had been known in feudal times, and with the total impoverishment of a large part of the population; Marx saw the class struggle as mainly being between capitalists and proletarians. Capitalists own industrial or commercial means of production (e.g. mines, stores or factories), and proletarians own no means of production and have to sell their labor power

to the capitalists. The capitalists had, as of Marx's time, already developed their ideology, their systematic arguments that furthered their own interests in accumulating wealth at the expense of the proletarians that worked for them. This ideology culminated in the very vicious "Social Darwinism," which said that the workers were *genetically* inferior to the propertied classes and could only be where they were – on the bottom of the social hierarchy. Someone had to develop the counter-ideology for the workers; and Marx, being an excellent lawyer, took up the challenge. Unfortunately, the task of the social scientist (dispassionately uncovering the laws of society) is very different from that of the lawyer and class propagandist (which is to win a fight). Marx confused the social scientist role he wanted to play with the advocate/propagandist role that history and the dialectics of thought (thesis-antithesis-synthesis) forced him to play.

Marx insisted that human labor power is the source of all value. Don't other animals and plants, in struggling to reproduce themselves and their products provide for us? Sure, we cultivate them to improve their quality and numbers; but once we have driven them to extinction, no amount of human labor can replace them, and we are immensely and irreparably poorer for their loss. Geological forces also concentrate resources for us, but they tend to operate at a slow and steady pace that the mushrooming human population easily outstrips.

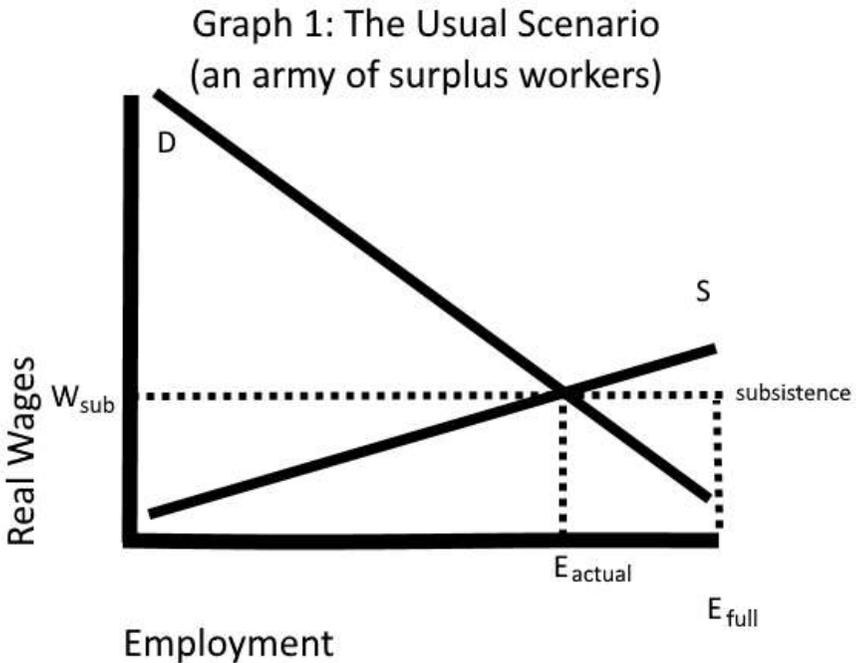
Marx insisted also that the capitalists were the source of *all* our social problems. *If* you accept Marx's premises

that human labor power is the source of all value, that the functions of the capitalist are unnecessary and that over-population can never be a problem; then profits can only be the surplus created by the workers, surplus value that the capitalists steal. *If this were true*, then the proletariat had only to eliminate the capitalists and socialize ownership of the major means of production to develop paradise on earth.

But this contradicts supply and demand theory, which is based on market observations and common sense.

I am going to show you three Cartesian graphs. Each represents a snapshot in time. The demand curves show how much labor the capitalists are willing to hire at various prices (wage rates). The supply curves show how many workers are willing to work at various prices (wage rates). The demand curves, with the “D” labels are the lines sloping downward and to the right. At lower wage rates, prices for labor, the capitalists are willing to buy more of it, hire more workers. The supply curves, with “S” labels, are the lines sloping upward and to the right. At higher wage rates, the workers are willing to supply more of it. Wherever the demand and supply curves intersect shows the point, at any one time, where the capitalists and the workers agree. This point indicates the level of the average real (adjusted for inflation) wage on the Y axis and the level of employment (on the X axis) at any one time. Wages and employment, the amount of labor sold and the average price for it, are, like every other good or service, determined by the demand for it and the supply of it.

Here's Graph 1, which depicts real wages and employment in the usual situation, when labor is greatly over-supplied. Marx admitted that most of the time, there is an army of surplus laborers.



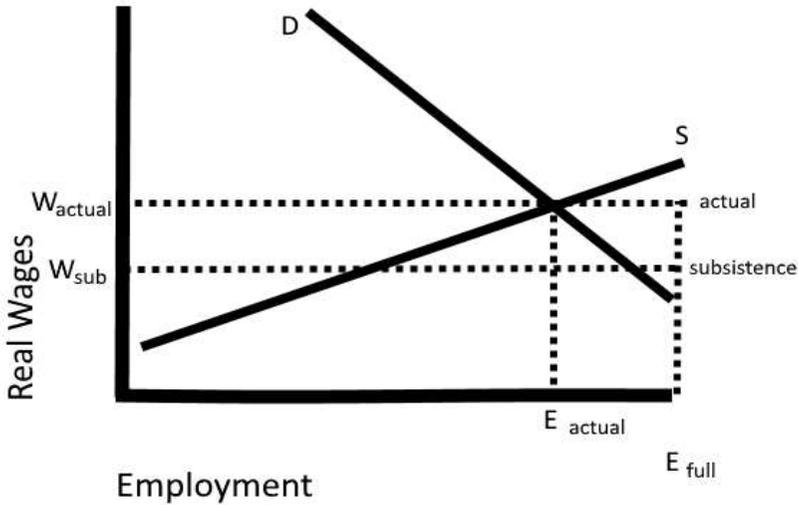
Again, where the demand and supply curves intersect, we get the y coordinate, indicating the wage rate, the price of labor. The x coordinate at that point of intersection gives us the level of employment. Now, notice that there is a huge number of surplus workers, as indicated by the difference between  $E_{full}$  and  $E_{actual}$ . Because labor, the number of wage workers, is in over supply; the capitalists only need to pay them subsistence wages, which means just enough to allow them to

survive and produce the next generation of workers. If you don't take the job at subsistence wages, some other desperate person will. Now, Marx blamed the capitalists or the capitalist system, in general, for this surplus army of workers. *Where and when have the capitalists or even their most despicable politicians forced anyone to make babies?*

Banker/political economist David Ricardo, with his "Iron Law of Wages" and clergyman Thomas Malthus with his essay "On Population" laid the blame for over-population where it belongs, with the poor, the wage laborers. Malthus said that food supply tends to grow arithmetically and population geometrically. I'll describe Ricardo below. Both of them were one-sided but basically right in what they did say. Marx had no answer for their arguments, so he did as the losers in debate always tend to do. He attacked them as individuals. Incidentally, "prole" the root of the word "proletariat" referred, in Latin, to a poor person that multiplies as do rabbits.

Now look at graph number 2).

Graph 2: At the Peak of the Business Cycle



It shows real wages, wages adjusted for inflation, at the peak of the business cycle, when labor is most in demand. Notice that the demand curve has shifted to the right and crosses the supply curve at a Y coordinate that is substantially above subsistence level. Our savage society never operates at full employment because there is always a large group of broken down and demoralized people that either can't or won't work productively at any wage rate.

There is nothing natural about this phenomenon that Big Brother's economists refer to as the "natural rate of unemployment." It is not determined by "God." For "God" and "Satin," as I'll convince you in the third video of this Peace Love and Progress Party series, the video on

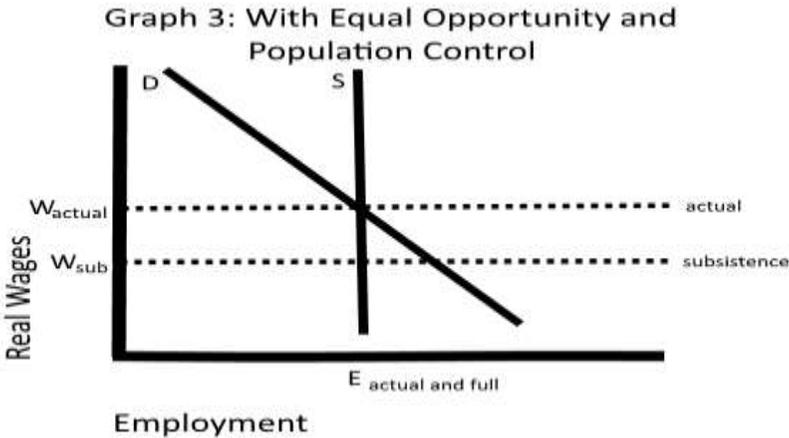
religion, are just symbols for the positive and negative aspects, respectively, of four groups of ancestors and relatives and one individual (the same-sex parent). All five of these *universal elements of the godhead* are folks toward whom we have or had extreme mixed emotions. The same-sex parents and the only other living element of the godhead (our ongoing genetic competitors, all other fertile men for men and all other fertile women for women) are incapable of even *formulating* a collective will, much less expressing one. So, “God” plays no role in our lives and bears no responsibility for our ills, except to render ineffective and reactionary the people who believe in “Him” or (for some people, especially Easterners) “Her.” Demoralization and unemployment are wholly products of K and R savagery.

That’s true of every ethnic group in every country. I don’t like to think of those days; but before I changed my name, I was a notorious derelict. Layed around the yard all day. You probably heard of me. Patty O’Furniture?

Our savage society is always undergoing business cycles. They occur due to cycles of over-production and under-consumption. Marx blamed these cycles of economic boom and bust wholly on the capitalists. Realize, for the moment, that the capitalists are Ks and that the worker/proletarians are Rs. I’ll define K and R more exactly, below. The capitalists do over-produce. Here’s why. The capitalist Ks are in fierce competition with each other. Each wants to put his competitors out of business and obtain a monopoly of the market for whatever he produces. The standard way to achieve this is by

lowering your average cost per unit of production faster than can your competitors can lower theirs. That way, you can sell the product at a lower price that they can't match, and put them out of business. The way to do that is by plowing as much profit as possible into more plants, equipment and labor-saving technology. But this requires producing on a larger scale, producing more units of production, each of which must be sold, converted back into money. But the worker/Rs are paid as little as possible – not only owing to the capitalists' greed, but, as I've shown you above, to their own tendency to reproduce like rabbits and over-supply their own labor. What do the workers generally do at the peaks of the business cycle, at the boom times, like the one indicated in Graph 2? They enlarge their families. They have more children, exactly as Ricardo's "Iron Law of Wages" states. The workers are largely responsible for labor being, at most times, over-supplied, which drives their wages down to subsistence level and contributes mightily to the lack of effective demand and, consequently, under-consumption. Production, over the course of the cycle, outstrips the workers' accumulated purchasing power. Consequently, the capitalists have to slow down production and lay off workers. Unemployed workers buy even less. Thus the downward part of the cycle begins and snowballs until wages and the price of raw materials and intermediate goods fall so low that a profit can once more be foreseen, and production starts back up again.

Graph 3) shows wages and employment in a population controlled society. (You'll see, below, when I define K and R more precisely, why a population controlled society must also be an equal opportunity society.)



Here,

business cycles would be eliminated because the supply of labor and the demand for consumable goods and services are largely inelastic (vertical lines on their supply and demand graphs). In a population controlled (and equal opportunity) society, labor would be under supplied for at least two good reasons. First, procreation rights would be awarded mostly to the more accomplished people, most of whom would not be wage-workers. Secondly, by under supplying labor, you create an incentive for industry to automate or otherwise eliminate the most undesirable jobs. The under supplying of labor would *maintain* real wages at a level substantially above subsistence level. The average worker would be able to save enough to substantially improve his living conditions and quite possibly his class status too. *So, contra-Marx, the capitalists are not wholly*

*to blame for the workers' poverty. The workers' own tendency to over produce themselves is partly responsible for their own poverty.*

But the best *disproof* of Marxist economics is in the pudding. Everywhere where Marxist, socialist revolutions triumphed and *did* socialize the major means of production; what actually transpired was the economic equivalent of a train wreck. Efforts to create equal opportunity *without* population control and *without* highly paid people to perform the functions of the capitalists (managing and enforcing discipline within the work place, performing accepted accounting practices and paying people according to their work and rationally regulating production and investing according to estimates of market supply and demand) –resulted in a societal race to the bottom. Instead of Marxist economies becoming characterized by the communist ideal of “from each according to his abilities and to each according to his needs,” they became characterized by “to each according to what he can steal.” Moreover, people who wanted to become capitalists were constantly arising from within the class of small independent producers and coming into conflict with the Marxist government and Communist Party that forbade them from doing so.

In order to stop the downward economic spiral, prevent collapse and re-conquest by predatory, external imperialists that want to take advantage of the hapless peoples' desperation and re-harness their country to the imperialist yoke, every country that has undergone a

Marxist/socialist revolution has had to transition to national socialism (also called state capitalism). Herein, a compromise is struck between the domestic capitalists and workers. Typically, the compromise calls for land to be socially owned but life-estates to be granted. The state issues its own currency and takes over banking and credit. Producers are encouraged to become capitalists but are subject to state and party supervision aimed at preventing the worst abuses of the workers and the environment and preventing over and under investment. Again, defense against the external imperialists has necessitated this internal class compromise, which evolves ideologically into the credo: “us of the nation against the world.”

Now, Marx was correct in his general understanding of the class struggle; but he erred, was off the mark, in defining the relevant classes. He needed to elevate his class analysis to a higher level of abstraction. Everyone has always known that inheritance is an essential aspect of classes. Inheritance magnifies class differences over generations and hardens the class identity of the continuously successful and unsuccessful families. This provides a strong hint that there is a biological aspect to the class struggle. If we focus on biology and look for what is essential and common to the slaves, serfs and wage-workers on the one hand and the slave-owners, landlords and capitalists on the other; then the answer falls right out. Do you see it? No? Here’s some more help.

*In the early 1970s, biologists E. O. Wilson and Robert Macarthur noticed that all species tend to adopt one of*

*two strategies for reproductive competition. The large animals have relatively few babies but equip and train them very well. This quality strategy they called the “K” Strategy, as in the letter K. Toward the bottom of the food chain, the small animals and the insects, which can’t pursue a quality strategy, reproduce for quantity. Wilson and Macarthur called the quantity strategy the “R” Strategy, as in the letter R. At Perestroika time (1989), when Peace Love and Progress Party founder, David Huttner had been on both extreme ends of the political spectrum and was searching for a new theory of the class struggle; he noticed that humans, at the absolute top of earth’s food chain and in competition only with each other, are a food chain in microcosm. The folks on top in terms of income, wealth and education are always Ks; and the folks on bottom in terms of the same are always Rs. The two opposites, K and R, cause and define each other, and they are what the class struggle is essentially about. These two strategies, K and R, are the root cause of all our social ills without exception. If you think long and hard about any of the so-called problems that contemporary politicians miss-focus your attention upon, you will realize that K and R are at the bottom of each of them. All of what you have been conditioned to think of as independent social problems are actually only symptoms of K and R. Can any of you think of any exception? If you can, please write to me and tell me about it because neither I nor anyone else has been able to think of an exception.*

Since all of our alleged “social problems” are just symptoms of K and R, none of them can be eliminated or

effectively lessened except by lessening, preferably minimizing, both K and R, simultaneously, which requires class compromise. By focusing energy and resources on the mere symptoms, government can substitute, temporarily, one symptom for another. But that's like pressing on some part of an inflated balloon. The *shape* of the balloon, the proportions of our bag full of symptoms, changes; but the volume, the overall severity of them, remains the same. The only way to effectively and permanently eliminate any and every symptom of K and R, which we have been falsely conditioned to think of as separate problems, is with equal opportunity, the antidote to K, and population control, the antidote to R. Equal opportunity and population control, *combined*, are the pin that is required to effectively and permanently eliminate any and all of our social ills.

Because governments are not decreasing both K and R, are not increasing both equal opportunity and population control; governments everywhere keep getting bigger and costlier without changing the savage and unsustainable nature of our world. Every year, governments are bigger parasites upon the public body. Why do politicians persist in making the same mistakes? It has to do with their personalities. Virtually all of them, the PLP Party notwithstanding, are Orwellian Big Brothers, homophobic, latent homosexuals. But that's for the next video.

Now, notice too that the K and R class struggle can never be won! The two extremes cause and define each other.

Neither can eliminate the other because they are not absolute entities. They are relative entities.

The imperialist countries are the relatively K countries, the countries that produce relatively capital-intensive goods. The countries that they colonize and exploit are the relatively R countries that produce natural resources, relatively labor intensive goods *and babies*. Minimizing the K and R Class Struggle so as to create a civilized and sustainable world also requires us to strike compromises at the international level, between K and R countries.

Another way of saying “we must minimize K and R” or “we must maximize population control and equal opportunity” is to say “We must complete the transition to modernity that modern religion represents, by extending the Golden Rule to the most import sphere of social life, to the sphere of our reproductive competition.”

Let’s prove the mutual inclusivity of K and R by contradiction. Imagine the Ks submitting to all the R demands for equal opportunity (equal education opportunity, a strict limitation on inheritance and gifts, laws against nepotism for all companies over, say...ten employees in size, guaranteed income, housing and medical care) WITHOUT POPULATION CONTROL. Could the Ks ever consent to this? What would be the result? I’ll tell you the result. We would all be equal but standing on top of one another. The world would be Pan-Bangladesh! Nobody wants that and it’s not gonna happen.

Just three days ago, Bangladesh's foreign minister boasted that his government has reduced poverty by 50% over the last decade. What he means is that by concentrating on agriculture and education, especially the education of women, Bangladesh has largely eliminated hunger. However, in the eyes of most of the world, a person can be well-nourished and still be poor.

Today's poverty elimination tactics were conceived in the latter days of the Great Depression of the 1930s. John Maynard Keynes and his followers hit upon the "solution" of government increasing effective demand by every means except the necessary and correct one of maximizing equal opportunity and population control (minimizing K and R and the negative side of our ambivalence for one another). The correct solution was unacceptable to religious folks who refuse to encroach upon their God's domain and unacceptable too to loveless and malicious, latent homosexual Ks who take sadistic delight in oppressing Rs. The Big Brother, latent homosexual, K politicians continue to beat their chests and congratulate each other for eliminating hunger and poverty – with no awareness of the full results of and the perversity of their methods!

Indeed, if you grow the economy by lowering interest rates (e.g. lowering the margin requirements for banks and the overnight interest rate for federal funds), by government spending, by steeply graduated income tax rates and by welfare benefits and other "entitlements" for the poor; then the whole social ladder can be boosted upward materially. National socialist countries, which

are one party states and exercise strict control over money, banking and credit, have become especially adept at these Keynesian and neo-Keynesian tactics. But this sort of growth and **absolute**-poverty elimination does not strike at the root of the problem, does nothing to lessen K and R extremes.

By mis-focusing our attention and government resources upon poverty elimination and job creation and mislabeling these symptoms of the K and R Class Struggle as principal problems, they have created the unnatural growth of both society and government. The growth of society and government on steroids inevitably includes growth in population, growth in the economic throughput of resources, growth in pollution, growth in depletion of non-renewable resources, growth in the mass extinction rates for every other species except the few that eat our garbage, growth in global warming and an overall **decrease** in the *quality* of our lives. The human population and economy can only grow at the expense of other species of animals and plants and our common eco-systems. Obviously, we need those eco-systems to be healthy. We need the other species, our distant relatives, for the bio-diversity required for a healthy biosphere. The only growth we *do* need is growth in the average real and externality-compensated productivity of labor, and that too is best achieved by increasing cooperation, which, in turn, is best achieved by minimizing the K and R Class Struggle.

But of course, no country, even the U.S. or China, can dare to maximize population control and equal

opportunity unilaterally. It would soon be overwhelmed by the other savages. So the major countries must first agree to minimize K and R and then persuade, compel if necessary, the others to cooperate, to reciprocate.

Bangladesh in particular, lies entirely on a fertile flood plain. That makes Bangladesh an anomalous population success story for two reasons. First, anything can be easily grown there. Hunger should never have been a problem. Secondly, every Bangladeshi is certain to be washed into the sea when the Greenland Ice Sheet slides into the sea. This ice sheet has a mean altitude of 2,135 meters (7,005 ft). The thickness is generally more than 2 km (1.2 mi) and is over 3 km (1.9 mi) at its thickest point. It is poised, at any unpredictable time when it slides into the sea, to raise the sea level by 20 to 30 feet and send out a tidal wave -- double the height of that subsequent sea rise -- a tidal wave of 40-60 feet, crashing into coast lines, everywhere. By now, most Bangladeshis must have learned this, so everyone that can get out of the Bangladesh is doing so.

But Bangladesh is the sort of population success story that religious wishful thinkers like to cite when claiming that laws to mandate population control (and interfere with their God's prerogatives) are unnecessary. They also tout the "Demographic Transition Model." This wishful-thinking model describes the population trend within the K countries, but it denies the relativity of K and R, fails to recognize who is having most of the babies and falsely assumes that the growth rate is the only population statistic that matters.

Global annual population growth skyrocketed after WWII to over 2% per annum. It has gradually fallen to slightly over 1.1 % per annum. (I'm getting my statistics from the World Bank at [data.Worldbank.org](http://data.Worldbank.org).) However, the population growth rate is the birth rate minus the death rate. The lion's share of the births is coming from the poorest people who are the least able to employ, educate and even feed children. The death rate is unnecessarily augmented by all of our savagery, by continuous warfare, disease, common crime, starvation and exposure. Moreover, even a 1% per annum growth rate is unacceptable for a species at the top of the food chain, without a natural predator, a species that is way out balance with the rest of the biosphere, destroying every province of its environment, driving every other species to extinction except for the few that eat its garbage, and generally performing as a cancer upon the planet. The rational birthrate of any civilized society, the birthrate determined by reason rather than our lower-brain-reptilian instincts, is the birthrate corresponding to the greatest DECREASE in the death rate. Don't let religious wishful thinking fool you into thinking that the human population level and growth rate are not a gigantic problem, a problem that we must rationally control. We must decrease the number of human apes to something like one tenth our present number.

Where was I? Oh, I was proving, by contradiction, the mutual inclusivity of K and R. I've already demonstrated the impossibility of there being equal opportunity without population control.

Conversely, try to imagine the Rs conceding to all the fondest K wishes for population control (mandating birth rates that correspond to the greatest decrease in destruction to the environment and auctioning reproductive rights to the highest bidders) WITHOUT CREATING EQUAL OPPORTUNITY. This would simply accelerate to the maximum the depopulation of the planet and the race to the One-Man-Economy, to one man owning everything. This ultimate, latent homosexual scoundrel would then commit suicide, and the raccoons would inherit the earth. Nobody wants that and that's not gonna happen either.

Another way of saying that the (K and R) class struggle is unwinnable is to say that K and R always tend to equilibrate, tend to find a balance. Ditto, the same, for their antidotes, for their checks, for equal opportunity and population control. There can only be as much equal opportunity as there is population control and vice versa. Even without being fully conscious of the K and R Strategies, average folks can sense when society is on a suicidal (overly K) track or on a back-sliding (overly R) track and will demand a change in direction. K and R, and their antidotes equal opportunity and population control, will always tend to be in an offsetting balance. What we can and must regulate is the *extent* of these mutually-inclusive pairs. *Maximizing* K and R (minimizing equal opportunity and population control) means *maximizing* savagery, social conflict of every sort and the most rapid destruction of our environment (the common kicking post upon which we vent our anger).

Effectively eliminating any of our symptoms and creating a civilized and sustainable world requires us to *minimize* K and R (or to *maximize* equal opportunity and population control).

As I mentioned, the next two videos of the Peace Love and Progress Party will be about the two caps upon the class struggle, homophobia/latent homosexuality and religion.

In a fourth video, I'll talk about the universal prejudice against dark skin and the Aboriginal African Americans.

I would like to make a sixth video describing what I call the Stage II System of Marriage and Child-rearing, but a fifth video, describing East West Differences is prerequisite for it; and I'm not sure that a video on East-West Differences is possible at this turbulent time. I *will* tell you *now* that the essence of East-West differences is female vs. male domination, respectively. You can learn about the prehistoric origins, the cultural manifestations and the sustaining institutions of East-West differences by reading Volume 1, Chapter 13, of *Decoding the Deluge*, the three-volume flagship work of the New Social Science of the Peace Love and Progress Party. As with all the works of the New Social Science and the Party; it is FREE to download, as a PDF, at [PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org](http://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org). You can read about the Stage II System of Marriage and Child-rearing in *Stage II of the Non-violent Rainbow Revolution*, another FREE download at the Party website.

By adopting the Stage II System, we can guarantee love with the perfect partner to everyone and turn our world into a paradise. But we must first educate the public, complete the spread of English as the world language, overcome all our prejudices and commit ourselves to civilizing and sustaining the world by minimizing K and R (maximizing equal opportunity and population control). We must also, during a 25-year transition period, enforce a global moratorium on procreation and legalize and encourage –not only same-sex marriages but also – group marriages for the people that need them.

Right now, pessimists are saying, “Dave, you’re dreaming. All this can never be done.”

I say, “You Big Brothers are uneducated amateurs. You know little if anything about our prehistory.”

It was only 9 or 10 thousand years ago that everyone on this planet was a cannibal! (We can determine this from the condition and the radio carbon dating of the skulls we uncover.) Cannibalism had ceased temporarily during a first and aborted Neolithic (Stone Age of Agriculture) prior to the Great Flood of 14634 years BPE (before the present era, year 2000). We may also have stopped eating each other during the active part of the Species War, 31-70 thousand years ago; but that’s because we were, at that time, busy eating our parent species, *Homo erectus*. With these temporary and partial exceptions, men had always been cannibals. And yet we stopped eating one another. We renounced an instinctual impulse

in exchange for a form of compensation – greater civility and protein from vegetable and other animal sources.

What is required of us now is no more difficult than what we have already accomplished. We must renounce the impulse to pursue an extreme strategy for reproductive competition (K or R) and accept, in exchange, a civilized world in which we can live without fear of or hatred for one another, a world in which everyone will be guaranteed meaningful work and love with the perfect partner.

Please do download all the works of the New Social Science, which are FREE to download at **PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org**. Read them, share them with your friends and loved ones and organize a discreet cell of the Peace Love and Progress Party in your community.

Thanks for listening. Hope to talk to you all again, soon.

For the **Peace Love and Progress Party**,

David Huttner, August 29, 2019



#### 46. Social Science 201 Homophobia and Latent Homosexuality Part I

Hi, this is Dave Huttner, back again, as promised, with the second video of the Peace Love and Progress Party. Click the title/link if you would rather watch than read. To facilitate this talk, I'm going to assume that all of you have seen the first video. If you haven't, please watch "Social Science 101 the K and R Class Struggle," which is available at both Youtube.com and the Video Page of **PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org**. Then return to this talk.

The talk today is about homophobia and latent homosexuality, one of the two symptoms of the K and R Class Struggle that caps the class struggle, that caps and keeps us from getting to the root cause of all our social, political and economic ills. The other cap is religion, and

religion will be the subject of our next, our third video, Social Science 202. Part I of this talk on homophobia and latent homosexuality will focus on the laws of our psycho-sexual development.

I wanted to start out at a McDonald's playground or at a preschool. I wanted to interview, at one of these locations, little children. Preschool children, when not coached or put under duress by adults, tend to be very spontaneous and honest – even when they *are* wearing clothes. Unfortunately, it was impossible for me to do this here in Nantong, China. The children were kept away from the McDonalds playground when I went there. At the preschool, where I had once taught English, and contrary to my explicit request; the children were coached as to who could talk, what they could and couldn't say, and who would be allowed to dance with whom before the camera. What I filmed was *not* the spontaneous and honest responses of the children to questions about their sibling relationships. Instead, it was a staged presentation intended to simulate that billboard at the entrance of a Mississippi or Alabama town, that billboard that says, "We have no homosexuals here." It reminded me too of how Americans are hiding the sibling relationships of the American males that beat their wives and the sickest people who become mass shooters. (We'll consider these cover-ups in Part III of this video.)

Even Orwell could not anticipate a world as sick as ours is now, a world in which people randomly gun down others and children are considered dangerous and are

quarantined – not because they are sick but because the adult, latent homosexual-dominated world is too sick to tolerate the truth that children are likely to tell.

Homophobia, the fear of homosexuality, is universal. We'll consider its prehistoric origins in Part II of this series. In Part III of this series, we will consider the countless ill-effects of homophobia and why all homosexual and bisexual people must come out, must remove their Third Mask, the mask that hides homosexuality.

I *have* been able to interview preschool children regarding their sibling relationships many times within my native USA, but under very different conditions. There, I spoke the local language, was not a scary foreigner, was less known as a social critic, did not bring a video camera and was less inclined to incite anyone's fear of losing face. That, I've never understood. Anyone that wants to trade for this face can have it.

In the USA, and under these very different conditions, I was often able to question preschool children in laundromats and at McDonald's playgrounds. Whenever I asked them about their siblings, they confirmed my own memories and introspection about my own sibling relationship.

Meaning: we all love our siblings. If the age differences are not too great, we tend to love them equally. Sibling love is independent of gender, and – if Mom has a partner and doesn't stay too close to us for too long either in fact or fantasy – then our siblings determine our

sexual orientations. (Sexual orientation refers not to what we do but to what we want to do with whom.)

If homophobia has caused you to deny and forget all of this, then I strongly advise you to visit a laundromat or a McDonald's playground and let the little ones, our most honest and best people, straighten you out.

The Orwellian Big Brothers that maintain the opposite, the men with brothers who claim to be heterosexual and who dominate *every sphere of contemporary life everywhere*, keep telling us that, under their leadership, things are getting better all the time. There is no dire need, they say, for any basic changes in the way we think and live. (They are terrified of real, basic change because of homophobia. They unconsciously associate real and basic change and basic social truth with the removal of their Third Masks, the mask that hides homosexuality.) The best evidence that they like to cite for this insistence that things are getting better all the time, is the fact that proportionately-ever-fewer people are starving. The conquest of hunger is indeed a great accomplishment in places like China where, only 70 years ago and in major cities, trucks had to be sent out each morning to collect the bodies of the people that had starved to death overnight.

But man does not live by bread alone, and I find it impossible to separate global starvation statistics and isolate them from other global statistics that are at least as important, if not more important. Global warming is wrecking havoc upon the planet, especially in Greenland,

where the sliding of the ice will soon trigger another great flood before the vast majority of us have even regained consciousness of the last one!

Also:

“Human beings are currently causing the greatest mass extinction of species since the extinction of the dinosaurs 65 million years ago. If present trends continue one half of all species of life on earth will be extinct in less than 100 years, as a result of habitat destruction, pollution, invasive species, and climate change.”

(<http://www.mysterium.com/extinction.html>)

Most alarming of all, in my view, is the extent to which information is being controlled and “disinformation,” lies, are being disseminated. The quarantining of the children is just one, albeit ultra sick, example. Big Brother’s world is drowning in lies, lies about our horrific prehistory, lies to expunge (wipe out) the memory of our parent species and replace *Homo erectus* with some creator/spook in the sky, lies about the class struggle (the basic nature of society), lies about the real leaders that we assassinate and our unconscious reasons for assassinating them, lies about East-West differences, lies (in America) that expunge the memory of the aboriginal African Americans, lies about how our own bodies function and the causes of disease and, of course, lies about our psycho-sexual development.

Big Brother’s refusal to accept and admit of his homosexuality gives rise not only to this epidemic of lies

but also to a refusal to see qualitative differences in both society and nature. These patterns are, of course, reflected in our evolving language, in what Orwell referred to as “Newspeak.” The latent homosexual Big Brothers actually believe that the world they dominate is getting better all the time because they can’t see *qualitative* differences. They know that our forces of production grow more powerful every day. That is the one continuous trend in human history. Big Brother assumes that these forces, which do indeed have the *potential* for making all of us better off, are actually doing so. *The truth is that given our strong ambivalence (love and hate) toward one another, which is owing to our failure to set rational limits upon our genetic competition, to our failure to extend the Golden Rule to the most important sphere of social life; it is **guaranteed** that every new technology will be used as much for negative purposes as for positive ones (e. g. telecommunications technology is used for communication and warfare and eavesdropping, the PKN fertilizers that we burn out of rock, with fossil fuels, increase crop yields but decrease the quality of our food).*

The coming of WWII or the sliding of the Greenland Ice Sheet notwithstanding, I can’t imagine the world getting any worse; and I don’t want to. *Unless we reverse this trend of ever-increasing deceitfulness within our societies and control our population by controlling the K and R Class Struggle, then there is no hope for humanity.* For the truth, by definition, is all the knowledge and information

that advances human evolution. Lies, in the long run, do just the opposite. They retard human evolution.

Hope, if there be any, lies in the contributions of our greatest philosophers and social scientists, the Orwells and the Freuds that devoted themselves to combating lies. Freud taught us that the human personality is fully formed by age five or six. Personality refers to the patterns in the way we feel, think and respond to different situations -- the basic stuff, such as which sex we like, not whether we like anchovies.

Of course, almost all modern American psychologists completely disagree with Freud. Many insist that we can will ourselves to be whatever we want to be, or that one's sexual orientation can change through "bonding," spending enough time together with someone, at any time in life. If that were true, prison cell mates and astronauts would all be in love with one another. There would be no divorces because everyone would know that the strength of marital love was mostly just a function of the amount of time that spouses spend together. Henry David Thoreau would never have left the city for Walden Pond or have accused his religious, non-divorcing contemporaries of living lives of "quiet desperation."

But this sort of lying wishful thinking is to be expected of modern American psychologists because that's what the Big Brothers, the latent homosexual Ks, want to believe. Every year, and especially in the USA, money and power are more and more concentrated in the hands of an ever-smaller percentage of Ks. I'll show in great detail, in Part

II of this video, why the Ks all tend to be homophobic, latent homosexuals and have been since their first, in-born generation. Latent homosexual people want to believe that their personalities and sexual orientations accord with the prescribed and pretended norms of heterosexual monogamy. The homophobic and latent homosexual Ks handsomely reward and certify as “experts” all the sycophants who support their lies and wishful thinking. Little children haven’t learned these lies. When not under duress, little children are not corrupt enough to parrot the lies. Again, if you don’t remember and know that you love your sibling or siblings independent of their gender, that (provided Mom had a lover) your sibling or siblings determined your sexual orientation and that you will never love anyone as much as you love him, her or them; then consult the little people.

*Until every closet door is shattered, every Third Mask removed and homophobia ceases to exist; it can’t be repeated often enough that none of us get to choose our siblings and our sexual orientations. Therefore no one should ever be persecuted or feel any shame on that basis.*

In our next video, Part II of Social Science 201 Homophobia and Latent Homosexuality, we’ll probe the prehistoric origins of the First and Second Masks, of the basic lies in which most all of us have been made to believe. Then we’ll probe and concentrate upon the prehistoric origin of the Third Mask, the mask that hides homosexuality, and how modern religion unwittingly cast that mask in iron.

Let's go out listening to Ruth Etting, again. As you might guess from the passion with which she sang "Dancing with Tears in my Eyes" and another ballad, "Ten Cents a Dance;" Ruth had a sister, Louise Wilhelmina Etting Felderman.

This has been a presentation of the Peace Love and Progress Party. We're on the web at [PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org](http://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org). Please visit us, and join us again for Part II of "Social Science 201 Homophobia and Latent Homosexuality" at this location.

For the **Peace Love and Progress Party**, Dave Huttner

September 29, 2019



(Credit needed for this unknown artist)

#### 47. Social Science 201 Homophobia and Latent Homosexuality Part II

Hi. It's me, Dave again. Ursula Undress was unavailable. Click the title/link, above, if you would rather watch than read this video. In Part I of this video, I attempted to convince you of what anyone can learn from the mouths of preschool children: we all love our siblings.

My formal and informal studies of psychology and all of my experience, including 30 years of driving a New York City taxi, an average of 80 hours per week, convince me that the basic laws of our psycho-sexual development are really quite simple. If Mom has a partner and doesn't stay too available to us for too long, either in fact or fantasy, as is the case for most of us, then our siblings become the

people we most love and desire; and they determine our sexual orientations. Of the children that do remain too close to Mom for too long, the little boys become very effeminate and the little girls become very masculine. Both become unalterably and unmistakably homosexual. Our orientations do not change after age 5 or 6. For most of us, our siblings remain, life long, the persons whom we most love and desire. Other factors being equal, persons with only same-sex siblings are homosexual and prefer oral sex. Persons with only opposite-sex siblings are heterosexual and prefer intercourse. Persons with siblings of both sexes are bisexual and enjoy both types of sex.

Freud wrote a lot about the influence of toilet training and the finer details of our psycho-sexual development, such as stages, castration fears and penis envy; but he ignored the sub-topic of sibling love, a sub-topic that is, in my opinion, every bit as important as the Oedipus or Electra complex (the relationship between the child and the parents). Two likely reasons for this glaring omission come to mind. First, Freud had two or three older half siblings and seven or eight full siblings.

As you can see from the Freud family photo on the next page, several of them were brothers. Wow, does this picture say a thousand words! Freud was bisexual and in denial of his bisexuality. Although he smoked cigars so incessantly that he died of mouth cancer, he always insisted that the omnipresent cigar was “just a cigar.” Secondly, within his time, the poor guy was censored enough without having to add the whole of the latent

homosexual K Class to his list of enemies. (Sigmund is standing on the left.)



I will introduce, below, some more evidence of sibling love; but K-dominated society is so conditioned by the lies and homophobia of the K Class that all the evidence is bound to fall on *many* deaf ears. Moreover, no one can make anyone see or accept what he doesn't want to see or accept. It took me 28 years of research and 23 versions of *Decoding the Deluge* before I could see the conclusive evidence of the early, Neolithic Great Flood, evidence that had always been before my very eyes. Captain Cook and his crew reported that they had to drop anchor in Honolulu Bay, had to row ashore in a skiff, had to beached it and walk onto the beach amid the Hawaiian Islanders before the latter could see them. A gay taxi passenger once confided in me that his lover and

husband of some 15-20 years was still pretending to be heterosexual and introducing him to others as “a friend.” So I won’t be disappointed if I don’t get through to all of you. Nevertheless, before forever rejecting all of the above, deniers should read Volume 1, Chapter 4 of *Decoding the Deluge*, especially the subsection “Agencies of the Mind, the Oedipus Complex and Sibling Imprinting,” which begins on page 80 and ends on page 97.

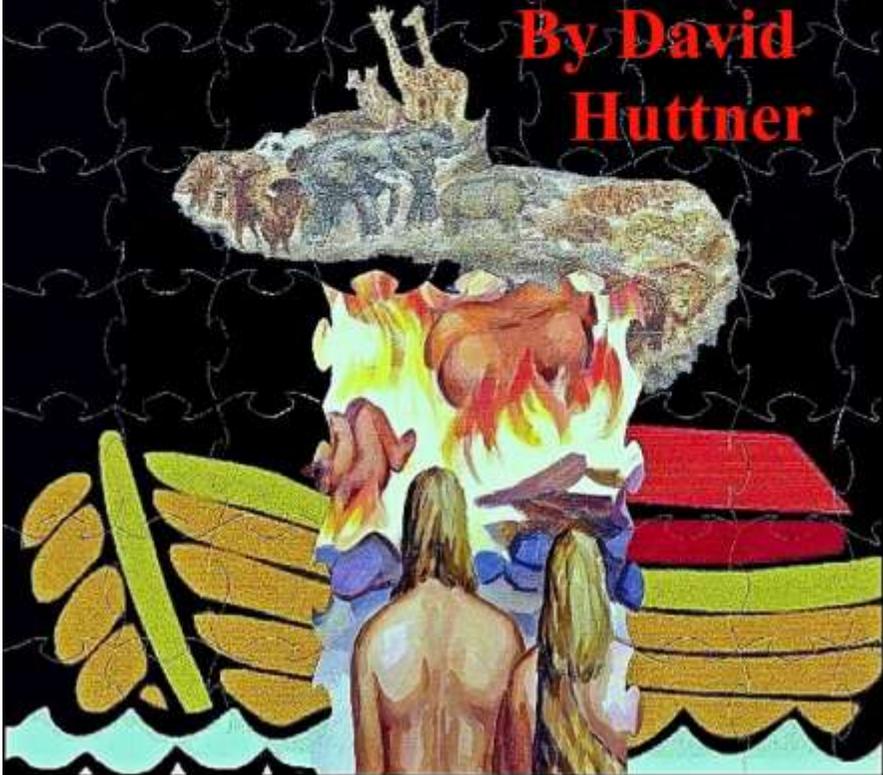
VOLUME 1



# DECODING THE DELUGE

and finding the path for civilization

By David  
Huttner



*Decoding the Deluge* cites more detailed arguments for sibling love and the many examples of early pagan gods, gods with a high level of sovereignty, that were said to have married their siblings. To compile the long list of these gods, search digital *Decoding the Deluge* for “sibling,” “brother” and “sister.” All the books of the Peace Love and Progress Party are FREE to download at the Downloads Page of **PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org**.

I suspect also that the enduring supremacy of sibling love could be demonstrated by a little research into vital statistics. Here’s a good PhD thesis project for someone. Compile a list of deceased persons that had married and had a nearest-in-age sibling that predeceased them. Compile a second list of deceased persons that had a surviving, nearest-in-age sibling when their spouse predeceased them. Finally, compare the average survival duration of the two groups. My experience suggests – and I’ll bet five to one – that the death dates and survival rates for most persons on each list will show that the sibling had a greater impact upon the person’s will to live than did the spouse.

All of us are pretending that we love our spouses more than we love our birth family members, especially our siblings. This ought to be true because the spouse is our survival partner; and the marriage vow says “till death does us part” and not, as in New York City, “till the rent comes due.” But it’s not true. This lie -- that we can love someone outside of the nuclear family as much or more than the nuclear family members -- is what I refer to as

the *First Mask*. Incidentally, *persona*, as in *personality*, was ancient Greek for *mask*.

The First Mask arose in the time of *Homo erectus*, our parent species, as a result of the primal revolution that launched civilization. This mask, this commonly-accepted lie, was necessary to facilitate exogamy, marriage outside the family. Marriage outside the family was the compensation necessary to abolish incest and enable fathers to accept the presence, within the family, of sexually mature sons and to enable the sharing of the females and the abolition of primal fathers, alpha males of the horde (the wondering and foraging pack of ten to forty animals). These alpha males that Freud referred to as *primal fathers* monopolized the females when we lived as the gorillas still live. See Freud's *Totem and Tabu* or Volume 1, pages 97-104 of ***Decoding the Deluge***.

The *Second Mask* that virtually all of us are wearing, the second big lie that virtually all of our ancestors embraced, is the lie that says we are not animals, that we are not great apes. This mask resulted from our expunction of the memory of our parent species. This expunction began as a result of Species War guilt, guilt as a result of having taken the Earth from *Homo erectus* and having driven him nearly to extinction as of the final battles in Ireland *circa* 32 k.y.a. (thousand years ago). *Homo erectus* was driven fully to extinction in the "Holy Land," and, as the Pentateuch details, in the Thirteenth or Fourteenth Century B.C.

The Species War was the most violent, traumatic and important series of events in the life of man and the cryptic major subject of all our religions and most of our holidays. I had to coin the word for it.

Guilt felt toward *Homo erectus* and efforts to expunge his memory skyrocketed after the Great Flood of 14634 years B.P.E. (before the present era, year 2000). The Great Flood was actually caused by rapid and severe carbonation of the atmosphere and deforestation resulting from a global frenzy of slashing and burning, to lay claim to the most low-lying, fertile and easily-irrigated lands not long after the discovery of horticulture. This rapid global warming caused a major ice sheet to slide into the sea at a time, only 6 or 7 thousand years this side of the last glacial maximum, when the glaciers were still massive. I estimate that the ocean level rose about a hundred feet, and the tidal wave added another hundred feet. Up to half of the world's people and virtually all of the first farmers died. Common folks feared that the Flood had been sent by the angry *Homo erectus* gods, as punishment. So, it became tabu to even think about our first, *Homo erectus* gods for fear that doing so might incite their anger and elicit more punishment. So the oral histories of the peoples that had suffered terribly from the Great Flood were severely edited at this time so as to virtually extinguish their memory of *Homo erectus* and the Species War. But in so doing, most of us severed our link with the rest of nature. Then our ancestors had to start thinking super crazy things, such as, "We were created by some god in the sky,



in His image, different from all the other animals and plants.” All the modern religions invoked and disseminated this nonsense, the only material and semi-realistic rationale for which was the fact that the ashes of the less edible parts of *Homo erectus* corpses, which our ancestors burned in bonfires after every successful campaign of the Species War, had risen into the sky.

The resultant, Second Mask denies our animal being and makes us the monsters of the natural world. It also causes the universal prejudice against dark skin because all the other great apes have dark skin; and the sight of dark skin on a human threatens to blow the lid off the whole kettle of Species War lies, guilt, fear and trauma. Finally, the Second Mask gave birth to our false and alienated allopathic theory of medicine. The discovery of how our autonomic nervous system evolved and functions and the critical role that *it* plays in all disease was only recently discovered by Ryke Geerd Hamer. See article #56, “The New Medicine of Ryke Geerd Hamer,” in ***Selected Works of David Huttner, Volume 1*** or the same on ***the Blogs Page of PeaceLoveAndProgress.org***.

By the way, the New Medicine is only “recent” on a historical timeline. The basics of it were discovered in the early 1980s by Dr. Hamer. Websites about it have been on the web since the beginning of this century. As measured by his contribution to medicine and to our

understanding of our own bodies, Hamer is easily the greatest physician of all time. Yet, others, whose contributions are trivial in comparison to his, if not altogether false, are still being awarded Nobel Prizes in medicine every year, while he remains relatively unknown. Why? Because the whole medical industry, the hospitals, the doctors and the pharmaceutical corporations, won't be able to make one hundredth as much money with the practice of the legitimate, New Medicine as what they are making now, with their outdated, religious quackery. This is but another example of how Big Brother's world is drowning in lies.

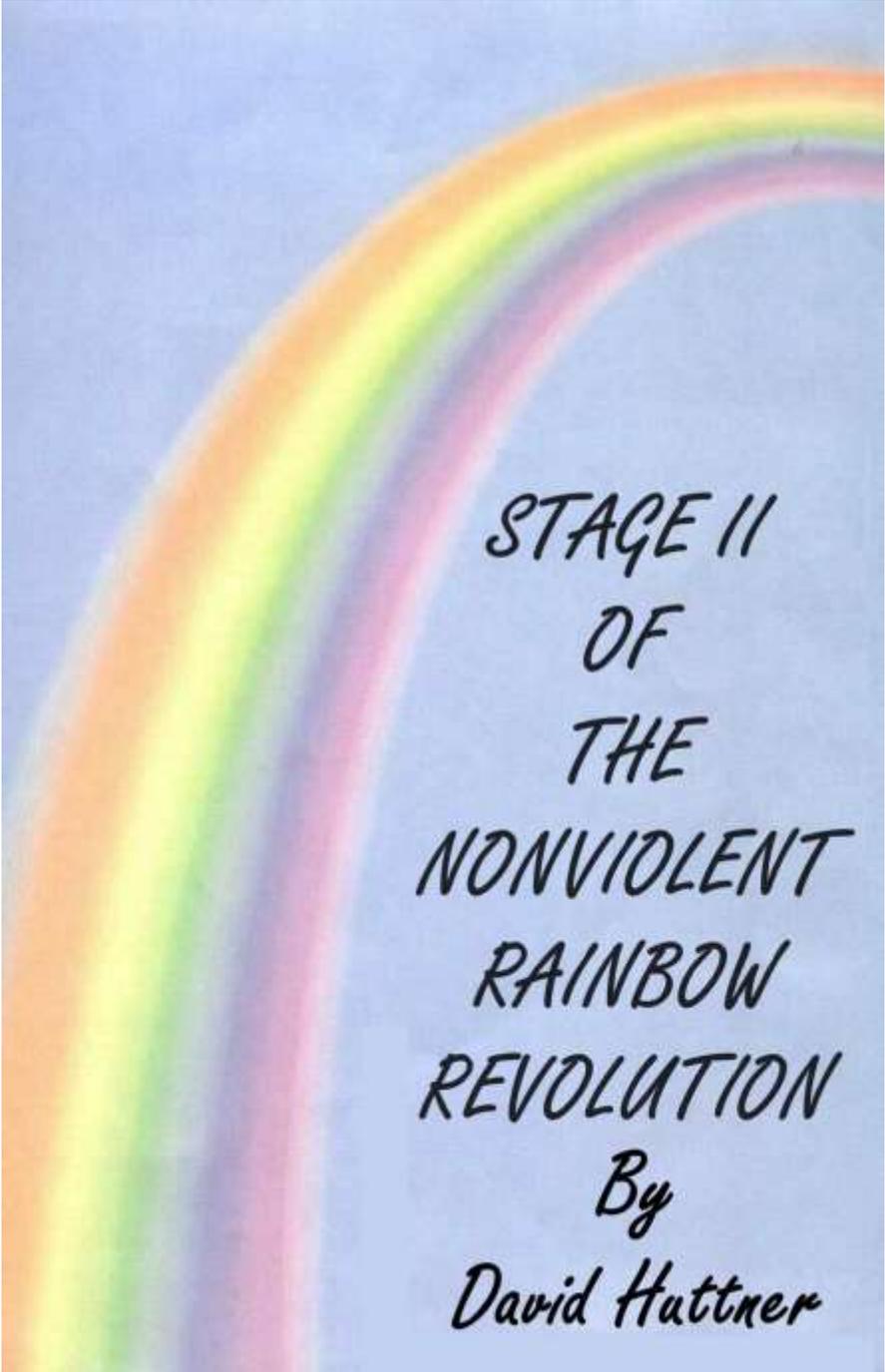
The *Third Mask* hides homosexuality. It was born of homophobia, which has at least three sources. The most minor but permanent source of homophobia is the contradiction between homosexual love and reproductive competition.

The major source of homophobia in men is our savagely-high birth rate. The rational birthrate for any society is the one corresponding to the greatest *decrease* in the death rate. But the birthrates of our savage, K and R societies have never been determined by reason but by instinct, by the reptilian depths of our brains, especially female brains. Women's alleged "god-given (?)" right to make babies, to be baby-making machines forces men to become killing machines. Killing machine is a role incompatible with male homosexuality. That incompatibility causes homophobia and forces the homosexual men that can hide their homosexuality to do so, to adopt a false persona, to wear a Third Mask that

portrays them as just the opposite of the loving person beneath the mask.

A third source of homophobia, a major source for both men and women, was our inept Neolithic transition to monogamy. *Monogamy forces homosexual folks to choose between having love and having offspring.* What could possibly be more unfair than this? We all love our siblings. No one gets to choose his siblings. So why should anyone have to suffer persecution on the basis of what siblings he or she has?

Monogamy *will* be the ideal form of marriage – in the future. But we must first commit ourselves to civilizing the world, as explained in our previous video on the K and R Class Struggle, create a couple of new software applications and adopt the simplified and standardized form of marriage and child-rearing that is described in *Stage II of the Nonviolent Rainbow Revolution.*



*STAGE II  
OF  
THE  
NONVIOLENT  
RAINBOW  
REVOLUTION  
By  
David Hattner*

The Stage II system will make heterosexuals of all our children and guarantee everyone love with the perfect partner.

During a transition period between our present, savage, K and R world and this civilized, Stage II paradise of the future, a transition period of about 25 years; we must complete the spread of the English language, educate the public, eradicate every form of prejudice (prejudices cause persecution and deny equal opportunity), put a global halt to procreation (and subsequently homophobia), drastically reduce the human population and enable everyone – especially our present people of various sexual orientations -- to love. That means legalizing and encouraging not only same-sex marriages but also group marriages for the people, especially bisexual people (consciously bisexual and “Friends”-TV-show fans, alike) that need them.

Homophobia develops slowly in the lives of each of us as we learn of the social compulsion to be monogamous and the necessity of warfare and killing (owing to our savagely-high birth rates). It develops very quickly in the lives of same-sex siblings at some time during or prior to puberty when their parents or grandparents say to them, “Oh no, you don’t love each other. You love the opposite sex. And you will each have to marry someone of the opposite sex to make grandchildren (or great grandchildren) for us.” This intimation seals the deal, mandates heterosexual monogamy in the lives of individuals to the same extent that modern religion

mandated it for the species. (I'll explain this observation below.)

If your parents are telling you to marry someone of a gender that you don't love, insist upon them accepting the truth. If you're hearing it from your grandparents, you might want to (as we said in the 60s), "shine them on." They may be too old and inflexible to learn that nobody's genes are special, that nobody's genes need to be reproduced, that genes have nothing to do with the things that really matter, with character, personality or general intelligence. Moreover, them believing in the old genetic nonsense increases your chances of inheriting part of their estates. But if you are thinking this way, thinking that lies that are in your own self-interest are OK; then you are already corrupt and guilty and likely to become more so.

I suspect that general intelligence is a function mostly of two factors: it is inversely proportional to psychological repression, to the mental walls we construct to protect lies, and it is directly proportional to of the number of neural connections in our brains. The number of connections seems to be determined by a positive feedback loop consisting of five elements: 1) stimulation, especially at a very early age and by the mother; 2) motivation, to please the loved one; 3) hard work; 4) achievement; and 5) confidence.

Genes only determine what proteins our cells make and the subsequent physical characteristics, e. g. the shape of our nose or the color of our skin. Genes probably do set

up, at the insect level of our brains, the hard wiring and conditional logic of the autonomic nervous system; but that wiring and logic is very much the same, if not identical, for each of us. The famous experiments of Sarich and Wilson, which cultured rabbit antibodies in the albumen of various species and then photographed and compared the allergic reactions, suggest that our genes are 98.9% the same as those of the chimpanzee. Extrapolating from this, it is safe to assume that the difference between the genes of the two most genetically diverse humans within the normal range must be negligible. Again, nobody's genes are special, and nobody needs to reproduce his own genes. What everybody does need is love.

Parents or grandparents demanding grandchildren or great grandchildren are motivated solely by ignorance and animal instinct. This instinct served us well until we got to the top of Earth's food chain, but it has been the source of the K and R strategies and all our savagery ever since.

Believe it or not, monogamy, in any form, is a novelty in the life of our species and genus (*Homo sapiens* and *Homo erectus*). Paleolithic, Old Stone Age, peoples, people's that had yet to learn and practice horticulture, lived polyamorously in long lodge houses. In the most remote rain forests, where such people are still to be found; they still live this way. Here is a long house that has been preserved by the Vietnamese Museum of Ethnology.



Our Paleolithic ancestors had to live communally in long lodge houses because, for any one person or small group, hunting or foraging for food was a risky proposition. By eating and sleeping together, they mutually assured their survival. Tribes were usually matrilineal. A person usually had one principal spouse and secondary or tertiary sexual rights to second and third persons based upon the relationship of their mothers and their clans or moieties. (See moieties in **Volume 3, Appendix B of Decoding the Deluge.**) Right up until colonial times, in America, the Iroquois Indians referred to themselves by an impossibly long Indian name that meant *People of the Long House*. (Insert the image on the top layer of the video here.) See an unknown artist's rendering of a typical Iroquois long house at the top of this article.

Europeans have no memory of the long-house, but the German word *vorurteil* attests to their early residence in long houses. This word for prejudice literally means “before time divide” (meaning, before the time of the collective meal, divide and consume your food among your favorite mates). Most primitive long-house dwellers would not have even known who their biological fathers were, and they would have had many brothers and sisters. It’s safe to say that most Paleolithic people were (and the very few remaining ones are) bisexual.

Above, I cited monogamy as a major source of homophobia for both men and women. We need to understand how monogamy and its homophobia developed as a historical accident. Nobody ever chose monogamy or homophobia in and of themselves. In fact, several Amerindian myths assure us that people lived more happily in the long house. So, what caused monogamy and its homophobia? Answer: the discovery of horticulture and the advent of class society. The first farmers would have been in hot competition for the lowest, most fertile and easily-irrigated lands, especially river deltas. These first members of the K Class needed sons to help work the land and defend their claim to it. Their interests and life style was at odds with that of the R tribal society and the long house that they had left. Property accumulation required them to bequeath their property to a single or a very few heirs, and they wanted assurance that these heirs were their biological offspring. For this, they needed to become monogamous. But the very first in-born generation of Ks, the

homosexual sons of these first farmers to leave the long house, were plagued by the very institution that they needed to constitute themselves as a class, by monogamy. Monogamy created their predicament (forced them to choose between love and children). Monogamy aggravated the homophobia that turned them into latent (hidden) homosexuals.

Latent homosexual people become accomplished actors. Because homophobia is so unfair, latent homosexual people are also understandably angry and become accomplished liars. They become the best (most financially successful) savages within our savage world. Since we all want to reproduce children that resemble us, each generation of the K Class has tended to become more latently homosexual and sociopathic. We'll return to the subject of their personality profile, in Part III of this video. Now is the time to realize what I mentioned earlier, the role played by modern religion in mandating monogamy for all of us, in casting the Third Mask in iron.

Both the K Class and monogamy were slow to conquer. Pagan peoples were especially loath to give up polyamory for monogamy and the psychic impotence that tends to develop between partners practicing our dysfunctional brand of monogamy. This psychic impotence develops as they struggle to survive, improve the lives of their children, become conscious of the fact that the partner is not the incestuous parent or sibling with whom they once associated him or her and begin to associate each other with work instead of pleasure.

As late as the classical Greek period of the Fourth Century B. C., Plato and, we are told, Socrates, spoke openly about homosexual relationships. Even a century later, Alexander the Great, the most powerful and revered man of his time, was openly bisexual.

Plato, genius that he was, seemed also to realize that latent homosexual anger is what turns people into social monsters, monsters that seek to humiliate others in every way, especially, if possible, by monopolizing needed resources. In the Atlantis myth, Plato described the inner-most wall of Troy as “flashing with red light.” (Original Troy, Homer’s Troy, was on the plains of Cambridge in what is now England. The Wessex Culture Trojans were monopolizing the trade in tin. Tin was needed to make bronze during the Bronze Age and was the immediate cause of the Trojan War. **See Volume 1, Chapter 1 and Volume 3, Appendix F of *Decoding the Deluge.***)

It was modern religion that sealed the deal for monogamy, that rendered it (and the subsequent homophobia and latent homosexuality of same-sex siblings) compulsory for our species. It did so by rendering its alternative, polyamory, impossible. The logic of how it happened is a bit complex and is explained in much greater detail in Volume 1, Chapter 7 of *Decoding the Deluge*. Bear with me as I attempt to summarize it here.

The whole purpose of modern religion, albeit an unconscious one, was to improve distant neighbor

relations in the interest of trade. For time immemorial, tribal, pagan peoples had related beautifully and fraternally with their fellow tribesmen and, to some extent, fellow clansmen. But they were forever at war with their neighbors, whom they sought to capture and sacrifice to their gods. It was vaguely understood that the gods were angry because the universal groups of highly ambivalent ancestors and relatives and the sole individual that are the elements of everyone's godhead (notion of the gods and the demons or "God" and "Devil") are all persons whom we either killed or persons whom a part of us would like to kill. So the angry gods were supplicated with blood. Blood sacrifice was the principal work of the pagan priest. But this presented a major obstacle to trade, to people from different tribes and clans coming together with goods in hand instead of weapons and everyone benefiting from their different productive advantages.

Only a handful of modern religions survived the competition between the thousands of cults of the ancient world. They had all been in competition to become the common religion of the developing empires, a competition that involved absorbing each other's gods and patrons. The survivors succeeded by best promising individual escape from death and suffering and best promoting trade by best improving distant neighbor relations.

Improving distant neighbor relations and trade required modern religions to abolish the countless and diverse pagan images. Not only were these images conflicting,

Total Savagery in  
Class Struggle Terms

$$S_T = K + R$$

but modern men, dividing the production process as they do, are analytical in their thinking and were beginning to see through those

images, to see whom they represented. If one could do this, he wouldn't need a priest! Successful modern religions also had to articulate the Golden Rule, ethical reciprocity, and extend it to all of the faithful. In the pagan past, the Golden Rule had existed only *implicitly* and for only fellow tribesmen and clansmen. *Most importantly, successful modern religions had to abolish blood sacrifice and devise a creative and convincing rationale as to why the angry gods would settle for something less than revenge in kind, blood.* The general transition from pagan to modern religion was from the sacrifice of captives to infanticide to animal sacrifice and finally to votive offerings, giving the priest a coin or a weapon.

But modern religions, though they succeeded in lessening distant neighbor savagery, did nothing to lessen overall savagery because they did nothing to lessen K and R, did nothing to lessen the growing class struggle, did nothing to increase equal opportunity and population control. Remember, from our talk on the class struggle, that total savagery is equal to (all of our social

ills *are* equal to) the extent of the class struggle, the extent of  $K + R$ .

Contrary to our prejudices and religious wishful thinking, the world is overall probably every bit as savage now as it was in post-cannibalism, Neolithic times. Don't assume, as Big Brother does, that our ever-improving forces of production have been used only or even mostly for our betterment.

Defining savagery in terms of its types, we can write:  $S_T = S_{DN} + S_{NN} + S_{ST}$  (total savagery equals distant neighbor savagery plus near neighbor savagery plus suicidal tendencies). Notice that the addends on the right are mutually exclusive and circumscribe the whole of savagery. This gives us two identities for total savagery. Now, because modern religion decreased  $S_{DN}$ , distant neighbor savagery, but left  $S_T$ , total savagery, constant;  $S_{NN}$ , near neighbor savagery and/or  $S_{ST}$ , suicidal tendencies, had to increase proportionately. I suppose that the difficulty of finding monogamous love has,

Total Savagery in Class  
Struggle Terms and  
Qualitative Component  
Terms

$$S_T = K + R$$
$$= S_{DN} + S_{NN} + S_{ST}$$

indeed, caused a growth in suicidal tendencies within modern times. But it is the growth in near neighbor savagery, which includes *indifference*, that is striking and of interest to us here.

Near neighbor savagery has and continues to grow within the modern era. Apartment dwellers in our large cities tend to know little if anything about their neighbors and care little more about them than people at the opposite side of the globe. *The growth of near neighbor alienation, fostered unintentionally and unconsciously by modern religion, rendered polyamory impossible and monogamy, homophobia and (for the people with same-sex siblings) latent homosexuality inevitable by default.*

Notice, by the way, how national socialism reverses this long-standing process of the modern era. The shared goals of nationalism and the compromises between domestic Ks and Rs cause their remaining class differences and animosity to be repressed and projected or displaced onto foreigners.

This concludes Part II of our presentation, “Social Science 201 Homophobia and Latent Homosexuality.” In Part III, we’ll talk about George Orwell, his monumental novel, 1984, and 1984’s dead-on-the-money description of the latent homosexual personality profile, the LGBT movement, the most important struggle in the world today and the challenges facing it (the lower case “t” is intentional and to be explained, later), one of the movements’ early champions, Harvey Milk, and why, as Harvey told us, it is important for all LGB people to come out, to remove their Third Masks. Hope to talk to you all again, soon.

Dave Huttner,

**Peace Love and Progress Party Founder,**

October 4, 2019



#### 48. Social Science 201 Homophobia and Latent Homosexuality Part III

Hi, Dave again. If you would rather watch this video than read this script of it, click its link on the Video page of **PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org**. In Part I of this series on Homophobia and Latent Homosexuality, I hopefully convinced you that we all love our siblings and that, provided Mom has a lover and doesn't stay too close to us for too long, our siblings determine our sexual orientations. In Part II of this series, I identified three principal sources of homophobia, homophobia that causes most homosexual folks to hide their homosexuality with a Third Mask. The minor but permanent source is the contradiction between

homosexual love and reproductive competition. The major source of homophobia for men is our savagely-high birthrates, birthrates that make killing machines of men. Killing machine is a role incompatible with the loving nature of homosexual men. Thus, men who can hide their homosexuality generally do so. They adopt a false persona, the Third Mask, which portrays them as quite the opposite of the loving person beneath the mask. I explained too how, in Neolithic times, our inept transition to monogamy caused homophobia in homosexual men and women. Monogamy forces them to choose between having love and having children. I argued too that the demand for grandchildren and great grandchildren by the parents and grandparents of same-sex siblings tends to force them into marrying someone of the opposite sex and becoming latent (hidden) homosexuals. This family pressure seals the deal, tends to make monogamy compulsory for individuals just as modern religion made it compulsory for our species in general. (Improving distant neighbor relations, as modern religion did, without lessening overall savagery, required suicidal tendencies and near neighbor relations to worsen proportionately. Ever-worsening near neighbor relations made polyamory impossible and mandated monogamy and homophobia by default.

In this video, we'll consider, in detail, how the Third Mask predictably distorts the personalities of its wearers and why everyone wearing it must remove it, come out of the closet. One of the early champions of the LGBT movement, Harvey Milk, put it this way:

“Every gay person must come out. As difficult as it is, you must tell your immediate family. You must tell your relatives. You must tell your friends, if indeed they are your friends. You must tell the people you work with. You must tell the people in the stores you shop in. Once they realize that we are indeed their children, that we are indeed everywhere, every myth, every lie, every innuendo will be destroyed once and for all. And once you do, you will feel so much better.”

Here’s a photo of Harvey. He was a courageous leader and the first successful, openly gay politician in America, taking the 5<sup>th</sup> (Castro) District Seat on the San Francisco Board of Supervisors in 1978. On November 27, 1978, Harvey and Mayor George Moscone were shot dead by rightwing and homophobic former supervisor, Dan White. The 2008 movie, “Milk,” stars Sean Penn and is an excellent movie. I hope that all of you see it.

For those of you that aren’t native English speakers and familiar with our figures of speech, “come out” means come out of the closet, come out of hiding. It refers to people who are hiding their homosexuality. “Being in the closet” is another metaphor for wearing the Third Mask.

Why must everyone come out? Why must everyone wearing the Third Mask remove it? I’m going to give you four good reasons.

First, people in denial of a homosexual or even a bisexual orientation must come out for their own happiness, so that they can enjoy or fully enjoy adult, sexual love with

someone they really love. If you're in the closet, wearing the Third Mask; you're wasting your time; and your time is limited. Life is not a dress rehearsal.

Which reminds me of a famous Broadway producer, a life-long pillar of the industry. When interviewed by a cub reporter and asked if he believed in an afterlife, the producer answered, "Why of course. I can't believe we'd close in one town and not open somewhere else!"

On the serious side, I am reminded too of how, as a very young man, I temporarily worked in a convalescent home. Convalescent homes are homes for elderly people that are barely hanging on to life. This one was a home where they were waited on hand and foot by nurses, nurses' aides and orderlies. It takes some shekels to live in a place like that. All of the residents were affluent to rich, yet almost all of them were extremely bitter. They felt cheated in life. Even then, I was able to guess the reason for their bitterness. They had wasted their time seeking something less than love. So, come out so that you at least have a chance of being happy.

The second reason for coming out, for removing the Third Mask: it's a lie. To be in the closet or wearing the Third Mask is to be living a lie. At puberty time, when the Third Masks are going up, we all see through them. We all know, at that time, that this mask is going to prevent its wearers from loving and turn them into the angry monsters of society. But none of us are privileged to criticize the Third Mask because, by puberty time, all of

us are wearing the two earlier masks, the First and the Second Masks.

All the masks must go because all of them are lies. When we are educated and honest enough to accept ourselves, for whatever our sexual orientations may be and to accept our animal, great ape being and when we're ready to civilize the world by minimizing K and R; we can make monogamous and exogamous, heterosexual love work perfectly for future generations by adopting the Stage II System of Marriage and Child Rearing.

This little book tells all about it. *Stage II* refers to the Peace Love and Progress Party's plan for a standardized and simplified form of the family that will enable everyone to not only realize but to *exceed* our ideals for love and marriage –without having to wear even the First Mask, the mask that *pretends* that we can love others as much as we love our nuclear family members.

As philosophers have known, *implicitly* at least since Zoroaster and Socrates, and *explicitly*, at least since Frederick Huxley; truth is all the knowledge and information that advances human evolution. Lies do the opposite. They can temporarily advance the interests of their creators and supporters; but, in the long run, lies retard all of us.

The third reason why everyone in the closet must come out, why everyone wearing the Third Mask must remove it, is actually a myriad of detailed, little reasons. The myriad of specific reasons all refer to the ways in which the Third Mask, the modern world's biggest lie,

predictably warps the personalities of its wearers. After we cover these personality flaws, these countless, third reasons for coming out, for removing the Third Mask; I'll give you a fourth reason.

These personality flaws were perfectly understood by the greatest novelist of the last century, George Orwell.



Orwell's monumental novel, 1984, escaped censorship only due to his extreme subtlety. He deployed the rare poetic device of synecdoche, substitution of the part for the whole. He characterized all the worst personality flaws of latent homosexual people as *Big Brother*. Big Brother is the totalitarian dictator in the story. He rules over one of the three Earth-encompassing empires that are constantly at war with one another and oppressing their citizens in every conceivable way. This scenario, which predicted the world of 1984, was published in 1949. We have actually exceeded this insightful genius' grim expectations in many ways.

Unfortunately, almost no one that reads 1984 gets the message for two reasons. First, most of us are too young

when we read it. Secondly, the subtlety needed to go over the heads of police agents and to avoid censorship caused almost everyone else to miss the message.

Homophobia, in 1949, was so bad that had even a single secret police agent understood “Big Brother’s” identity; the book would have been killed in its cradle. George knew that if he stayed alive after 1984’s publication, someone would pry Big Brother’s identity out of him. He died immediately after the book’s publication to save it and to help the rest of us. He was a real and historical Christ figure. “Jesus,” as I’ll prove to you in the next video, is just a mythological character created by Paul of Tarsus.

I hope that all of you will read 1984, as adults. With this introduction, you should be able to glean at least as much from it as I did. I’m no literary genius and no expert at anything, except New York City taxi-driving; but I’ll attempt to paraphrase now what George tried to tell us.

Homophobia is grossly and wildly arbitrary, unjust and oppressive. Again, we all love our siblings. Nobody gets to choose his siblings, so why should anyone be persecuted for whom his siblings are and whom he subsequently loves?

Homosexual folks, folks with same-sex siblings, are understandably angry. *But because homophobia has been so little understood and has caused homosexuality and the simple laws of our psycho-sexual development to be hidden; latent homosexual folks are unfocused and sociopathic in expressing their anger.* They become angry

at the world! Many of them devote their lives to indiscriminately “getting even” with the rest of us. The violence and homophobia of American, latent homosexual males is aggravated by the male-dominated western culture and by the exaggerated stereotype of men that imperialism fosters.

It is impossible to research the early lives of the members of America’s burgeoning hall of shame, its ever-mushrooming number of mass murderers. Just try to do so and see how little you’re able to learn! You can only learn about a mass-murderer’s sibling in the rare instance of that sibling being of the opposite sex. Then the existence of an opposite sex sibling is trumpeted to the rooftops! I am certain that the same-sex sibling relationships of virtually all of these pathetic people are being deliberately hidden by a conspiracy (conscious and organized or unconscious and intuitive) of the latent homosexual K ruling class, latent homosexual politicians, latent homosexual media people and latent homosexual police. The latent homosexual men that had loving fathers, that have a strong superego and some control of their anger, are embarrassed by and ashamed of but, nevertheless, protective of the latent homosexual men that lacked a loving father and lack the strong superego that results from the internalization of the father’s voice.

Why am I so sure of this conspiracy? Many years ago, I went to a shelter for battered women in the Bronx. I knew that most of the batterers are latent homosexual men. They all want to marry “hot” heterosexual women. Latent homosexual men are good bread-winners and are

especially attractive to the women whose fathers were latently homosexual. The most pathetic of these heterosexual women learn to tolerate battering because they learn that, after a bout of fisticuffs, the latent homosexual husband is more likely to associate her with his brother and be able to have intercourse with her – doggie style. I suspected that this shelter for battered women could provide me with the statistics to prove my theses, but the administrator told me that the NYPD would not permit her to release those statistics!

Latent homosexual people are forever at war within themselves. Homophobia and homosexual impulses battle continuously within their own breasts. This results ultimately in coronary problems. Usually, one side of this internal contradiction, most often the homosexual impulse, will become repressed. Then the battle becomes unlocatable and tends to be projected or displaced externally. That's why so many latent homosexual people, especially homophobic and latent homosexual males (that had no precedent for homosexual love in their love of Mom), are always fighting or searching for enemies. Of course, the repressed, latent homosexual person always fancies himself as the hero in these endless dramas and vilifies his opponent. This evaluation compensates for the low self-esteem that results from the guilt or gnawing self-doubt that results from repression. Repression of homosexual impulses also often causes those impulses to be mistranslated. For example, "I love him" is likely to be replaced with either "I love her" (his wife or girlfriend, interference in the

love lives of others) or “I hate him” or “He hates me” (paranoid delusions).

Latent homosexual people also become consummate actors and liars. The Third Mask, once raised, becomes full body armor. It’s a heavy burden and has to be maintained in front of everyone – except the priest at confessional. (As everyone knows, the men in black dresses can be relied upon to never tell the truth about anything.) Moreover, if you can lie about something as basic as whom you love, then you can lie about almost everything. Almost every other lie becomes easy, just another brick in the facade.

Of course, anger, dissemblance and mendacity are all assets for the savages of our K and R world. Latent homosexual people become the most financially successful people, not just because of the K Class heritage but because of their sociopathic personality defects. The most wealthy and powerful families are simply those that have been the most and the longest dominated by latent homosexuals.

Every year money and power become more and more concentrated in the hands of the worst latent homosexual, K scoundrels. Every year, they do a more thorough job of imposing their lies upon the rest of us. Our 21<sup>st</sup> Century world is drowning in lies.

Turning to the political sphere, it is important to realize that latent homosexuals gravitate to it as do metal filings to magnets. Government offices provide ample opportunities for latent homosexuals to dominate,

coerce and humiliate others. Moreover, other latent homosexuals are the only people with whom the rich latent homosexual Ks feel an affinity and are liable to support with campaign money. The principal way to create that trust and affinity and receive the money is to assure the business folks that, as a politician, you will support every conventional lie and prevent all real social change. Latent homosexuals are terrified of basic truths and real social change because they unconsciously associate both with the all-important change that they dare not and cannot make: removing their Third Masks and loving the same-sex people that they could really love.

The more rich and famous an individual becomes, the more difficult it is for him to remove the Third Mask. Because very rich people are able to hide personal facts, such as health records and causes of death, facts which could be embarrassing; it is impossible to research the correlation between wealth, latent homosexuality and coronary problems. But to know the truth regarding this correlation, most of us need only consider the lives and deaths of our parents, grandparents and great grandparents.

As noted in our first video, on the K and R Class Struggle, latent homosexual politicians avoid change by avoiding the subject of the class struggle and instead, mis-focusing public attention and resources upon the mere symptoms of K and R.

On their positive side, to the extent that they have one, latent homosexual politicians are obsessed with growth. “Growth” or its thematic twins, “poverty elimination” and “job creation,” are the mantras that they chant within every legislature, with every photo op and from every political stump. (By raising GDP, gross domestic product, you can raise the entire social ladder, materially, and eliminate hunger and the most abject poverty *in the short-run and without* narrowing class differences. But by attacking these symptoms of the K and R Class Struggle, without getting to the root of the problem; they are only pressing on our balloon for of problems, converting economic problems into environmental problems.)

*They don't refer to growth in the average real and externality-compensated productivity of labor, which is the only growth that we really need and which can only be achieved by increasing cooperation. Increasing cooperation requires decreasing K and R extremes.* They refer to growth *per se*, to growth in gross domestic products. Billed and sold as growth in jobs, this indiscriminate growth inevitably includes growth in the human population, growth in our economic throughput of resources, growth in pollution, growth in depletion of Earth's limited and non-renewable resources, growth in the extinction rates for every other species except the few that eat our garbage, growth in global warming and an overall *decrease* in the *quality* of our lives.

The latent homosexual politicians and their backers want everyone to believe that poverty and unemployment are the main issues. Again, as I insisted in our video on the K

and R Class Struggle, poverty and unemployment, like all of our other social ills, are just symptoms of K and R, symptoms of our inability to cooperate, symptoms of our strong mixed emotions and indifference toward one another – all owing to our failure at rationalize and limit our genetic competition, our failure to minimize K and R by maximizing, respectively, equal opportunity and population control. By mis-defining the main issues as “growth” and “poverty elimination,” Big Brother dupes the average folks into believing that change is in the offing, when in fact, the real, underlying problem, the K and R Class Struggle is guaranteed to remain unaffected.

Are the biggest of the Big Brothers, the latent homosexual politicians and their backers, insane? Yes. They are statistically normal, but relative to the attitudes and policies that are reasonable, responsible and appropriate for the supreme species of a biosphere; they are wildly insane.

*Latent homosexuals are compulsive breeders and growth fanatics that must have children because their own children are the only people they are capable of loving. They are also obsessed with the quantity as opposed to the quality of human life and unable to see qualitative differences because they refuse to see the sexual orientation differences between themselves and others. Everything we do, including perceiving, tends to become habit. Strong habits tend to become over-generalized.*

George Orwell saw no hope for us. He offered this scenario of the future: a throat with a boot on it. But

George was, in his time, a lone voice calling out in the wilderness. Moreover, as I've noted, he had to be so subtle that only Lenny Bruce and perhaps a few others got his message.

Just imagine how isolated Hans Christian Anderson was. His insightful *Emperor's New Suit* was published in 1872. Today, parade routes being lined with loud speakers and little children being quarantined as they are; Anderson's little hero would have no chance to blurt out the truth about the nakedness (the grandiose and fraudulent pretensions) of a politician!

But today, we do have hope, comprehensive hope in the form of the Peace Love and Progress Party, **PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org**, and, more specifically-Third-Mask hope in the form of the rapidly-growing LGBT movement.

But the LGBT movement is facing two daunting challenges. First, the movement needs to deal fairly but realistically with transgender people. They are the worst victims of homophobia and deserve everyone's sympathy and protection – but *not* emulation. Transgender people are overwhelmingly men that had a latent homosexual mother who brainwashed her son, *as a toddler*, into believing that he was of the same sex as that sister that Mom missed so terribly. At a young enough age, little children will believe anything that mother tells them and forget where the message came from.

Irrespective of how sincere “transgender” or “transsexual” confusion may be, it is a *Fourth Mask!* It is a mask that is besieging one of the last two bastions of honesty within Big Brother’s upside down, deceitful and distorted world. If this Fourth Mask wins widespread acceptance, then it is only a matter of time before the Fifth and final Mask, the lie about our species identity, comes into vogue. The “royals” or the “gentry,” the people pretending to be more closely related to the *Homo erectus* gods or to be hybrids have always worn the Fifth Mask. But theirs is a mild version of the Fifth Mask, a version that identifies them with our parent species, *Homo erectus*. Just imagine the more extreme versions! Imagine folks running around in other animal outfits! Replacing our digital languages with other animal gestures and noises! Short of WWII breaking out or the Greenland Ice Sheet sliding into the sea and bringing on the next Great Flood, that will surely be the end of the suicidal road that Big Brother is marching us down.

And make no mistake about it. Latent homosexuals all tend to be suicidal because they are incapable of adult, sexual love and motivated only by fear. All motivation, at bottom, is either love or fear, the pursuit of love and pleasure or the avoidance of death, suffering and pain. Because latent homosexuals are motivated only by fear, as social conditions get worse; they get worse, they get more sociopathic! Let’s hope that Orwell’s pessimism was exaggerated, but don’t bet the ranch on it.

The other great challenge facing the LGBT movement (and I suggest writing LGBT with a lower-case t) is for the

movement to come fully out of the closet. LGBT people will still be half in the closet, grasping the Third Mask in their right hand, until they are ready willing and able to tell the whole truth about our sexual orientations. That means following the lead of the PLP Party, having the courage to risk inciting Big Brother's wrath and publicly proclaiming the simple laws of our psycho-sexual development.

We all have the right and the civic duty to do this, to exercise honest and free speech. Proclaiming these simple laws, as I did at the outset of this video, is not "pulling the mask off the old Lone Ranger" as Jim Croce once sang in a song. It's merely making the Third Mask transparent by helping the less astute folks to see through it.

Indeed, if everyone could see through the Third Mask, see the emperor in all his nakedness, with all his capers and devilry; would homosexual folks have any need or incentive to wear it?

I used to advise my gay and bisexual friends, especially women that I wanted to love, that they only need be honest with themselves and others who are honest with them. "What moral obligation can we have," I said, "with people who are just savages and not honest with themselves or others?" But I was wrong and Harvey is right. Unless punishment for being honest and being ourselves is imminent and severe, like a gun to the head, we have a social duty, especially to young and highly impressionable people, to be honest, to be ourselves, to

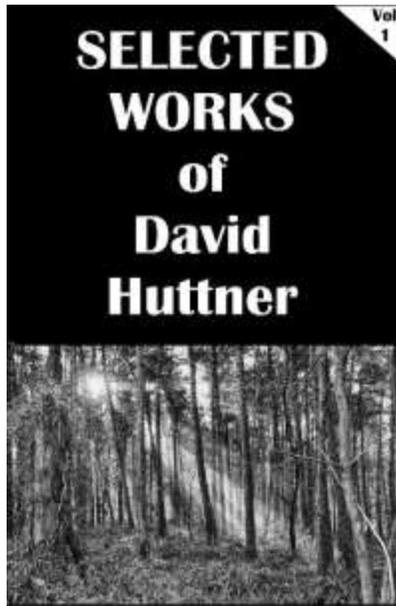
set the right example, and to not add to all the lies and confusion.

This is the fourth and final reason for coming out, for removing the Third Mask. *Everyone that practices, condones or tacitly accepts homophobic and sexual orientation lies (latent homosexuality) contributes to that homophobia and those lies and the resultant public ignorance concerning the simple laws of our psycho-sexual development. Everyone so doing is guilty of the myriad negative effects of those lies and omissions. For example, by even tacitly accepting homophobic and latent homosexual lies you are contributing to the confusion of the guys that become mass murderers that commit arbitrary acts of genocide! Do you want that on your conscience?*

Please don't misunderstand. This video does not intend to demonize anyone. I'm not suggesting that latent homosexual people don't have many admirable qualities. Most of them are devoted parents. By sublimating their sexual desires as they do, virtually all of them work hard. They work especially well with members of their own sex and are capable of doing extraordinary things that the rest of us wouldn't even dream of doing – running into a burning building to save a baby – chasing an armed criminal down a dark alley at night – bolting together the steel bones of a skyscraper – falling on a grenade to save comrades.

The point is that in order to convert politics from what it's always been, the competition between gangster

families, gangster corporations and gangster nations and convert politics into what it ought to be, applied social science; we must limit the devilry of latent homosexual people within the economic sphere and totally remove them from the political sphere where they do nothing but damage. Those that can't learn to accept themselves and be themselves must be voted out of office. We can create laws that make it difficult for latent homosexual people to win political offices and easy to remove them from political offices. An example of such as an election law is advocated in the "We the People Treaty/Amendment" that is within "Selected Works of David Huttner, Volume 1. For it is only by ending the latent homosexual monopoly of political power that real and basic social change, moderation or, preferably, minimization of the K and R Class Struggle, will become possible. Only then can we begin to civilize our world and eliminate all the dangers for which working class, latent homosexual heroes are currently needed.

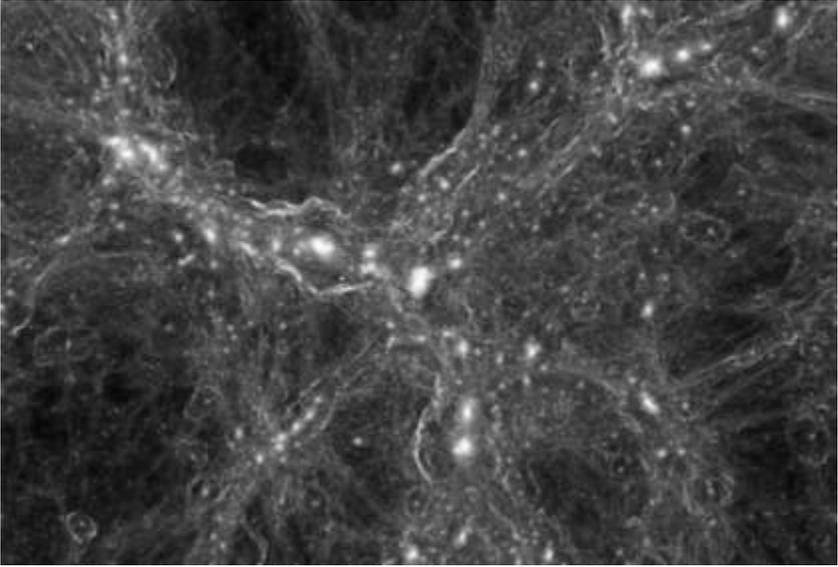


Thanks for tuning in. Hope to see you all again soon for the next video of the PLP Party, our video on religion.

Dave Huttner,

**Peace Love and Progress Party** Founder,

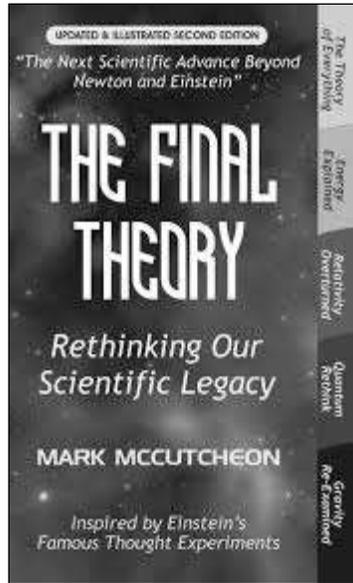
October 21, 2019



#### 49. The Truth about Big Brother's Alleged Crisis in Cosmology

Today's Yahoo news carried an article from "Business Insider" by Morgan and McFall-Johnson, an article mistakenly entitled, "The Universe is Expanding Faster than Scientists Thought, a Study Confirms — a 'Crisis in Cosmology' that Could Require a 'New Physics'."

*The new physics, "Expansion Theory," was actually put forth in 2004 by Canadian physicist and electrical engineer Mark McCutcheon in his revolutionary book, "The Final Theory."*



Big Brother and his toadies, the recognized, official “expert academicians,” have been ignoring Mark, just as they’ve been ignoring Ryke Geerd Hamer, the leader in medicine and me, the leader in the social sciences. Latent homosexual Ks, besides being accomplished actors, liars and scoundrels, are terrified of change and anyone that personifies it by being too far ahead of everyone else in his field. Moreover, breakthrough discoveries that shatter accepted paradigms force all the recognized experts to have to admit that they’ve been wrong. Latent homosexual, Big Brothers are far too insecure to do that. (What else might they have been wrong about? And if they are wrong about their professed sexual orientations, what aren’t they likely to be wrong about?) It is much easier for them to ignore and try to censor the upstart competitor. This, of course, retards human progress; but they only pretend to represent that.

If you are interested in physics, read the current, second edition of Mark's "The Final Theory."



If you are interested in social science, any social science, then read my books, which are all FREE to download, as PDFs, at the **Downloads Page of PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org**. I suggest that you read them as soon as possible because it may take another 100 years for Big Brother to finish plagiarizing me, piecemeal fashion. They'll never admit that they've been wrong about anything.

Discoveries in the social sciences are much more likely to hit a nerve than discoveries in the natural sciences. The worst of the Big Brothers deny that social science can even exist!

Most important of all, try to ignore all the Big Brothers (latent homosexuals) and seek out honest people to learn from.

Dave Huttner,

Peace Love and Progress Party Founder,

**PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org,**

October 27, 2019



## 50. Social Science 202 Prehistory and Religion Part I

(Please view or read this Social Science series of videos in ascending numerical order as each assumes a familiarity with the previous ones. They can be viewed at **the Video Page of the Peace Love and Progress Party** or by going to Youtube.com and searching for the party name. You can also go directly here: <https://youtu.be/qOHnng8L7HQ>.)

Hi, Dave again. Good to have you back.

You don't have to be a literal believer in religion to like gospel music. I like it. Merle Haggard did an especially good recording, or two, of that great African-American song. Merle's playing now with Buck Owens and Bill Monroe, in the Angel Band.

By the way, the angels are what became of the army of the sun god in kinder, gentler times. The angel's halo was originally an aurora, emblematic of the sun. The angel's

harp is, like the trident and several other symbols from our mythologies, a transformed bow and arrow.

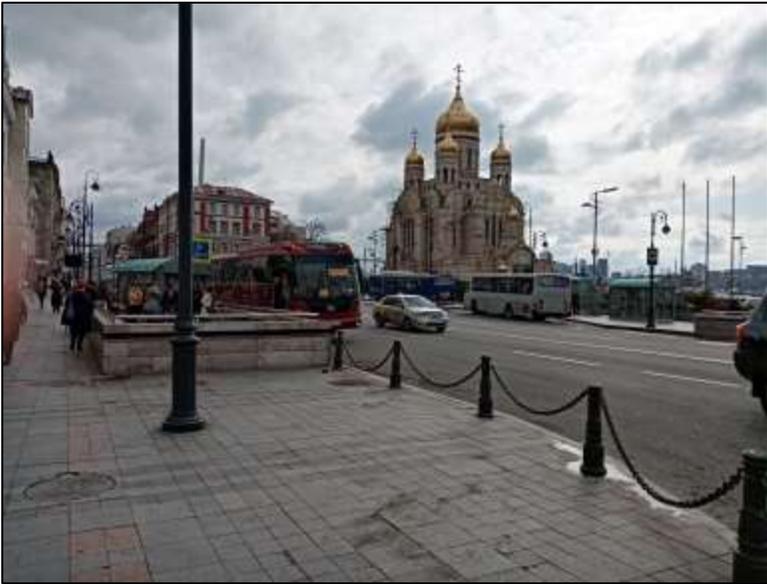
I can't emphasize enough that these videos are only hitting the highlights, giving you a general and conclusory outline. For the details of religion and these other social science subjects, read the books that are FREE to download, as PDFs, on the **Downloads Page of PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org**.



I'm coming to you today from beautiful Vladivostok, Russia. I came here looking for those Communists that fry babies in oil, but all I found is nice people. Seriously, during the cold war, people were actually saying things that crazy in Big Brother's media. People almost that crazy are still getting all the media coverage and grant money they want. Just three years ago, I couldn't

even schedule a talk at a library – in the “Land of the Free” – without Big Brother's secret police agents finding out about it and cancelling the engagement! Is it any wonder the world is in the shape it's in?

To give you another glaring example of how crazy our world is, about 100 yards outside my window, here in Vladivostok, is a statue of Vladimir Ilich Ulyanov (Lenin). He once cited what he called an old, Russian proverb as:



“A lie travels half way around the world before truth can get its boots on.” To prove to you how true that proverb is, about three hundred yards further down the street and at the tip of the bay where it comes into downtown Vladivostok is the main, Russian Orthodox cathedral. It has a dome that appears to be gold plated. As you can tell from it and from the next image, below; these priests aren’t outfitting themselves at Walmart or sleeping in the bunks of hostels when they travel – as I do. Yet, as this series of videos will prove to you, they’ve been telling you, the public, nothing but lies while I, for many years now, have been telling you the truth. *“A lie travels half way around the world before truth can get its boots on.”*

Let’s pick up where we left off in the first video on the K and R Class Struggle. There, I promised all of you that are religious believers, especially those of you that have had numinous experiences, personal interactions with God,

that I would give you a more profound understanding of those experiences. Since you folks that have had these experiences are the best promoters of the literal belief in religion, literal belief that my scientific understanding of the world opposes; let's exaggerate our opposition and make a game of it.

Let's pretend that we live in a very progressive municipality, a science center such as Novosibirsk, Russia. The Peace Love and Progress Party has filed a class action law suit again all of the priests, mullahs, rabbis and other religious leaders that are reaching out to our town. I am the attorney for the Party. The Party is suing them for unfair and fraudulent business practices, for lying to you, the people, about our past and the essential nature of the world. With one exception, the Party can't bring a *criminal* complaint that is likely to secure an indictment against the clergy because they do not *intend* to do wrong. But as the old proverb says, "The road to hell is paved with good intentions." The respondents are retarding human evolution and the progress of civilization by influencing you as they do. They are capping the K and R Class Struggle.

Recall from our first video that the *K Strategy*, the quality strategy, is the tendency of the folks on top in terms of income, wealth and education to do like the large animals, to have relatively few babies but to equip them with every possible advantage for survival. The *R Strategy*, the quantity strategy, is the tendency of the folks on the bottom in terms of income, wealth and education to do like the small animals, to reproduce for

quantity. These two extreme strategies cause and define each other. They are what the class struggle is all about. They are the root cause of all our social, political – and even our medical problems – without exception. We must minimize both extremes simultaneously by maximizing, respectively, equal opportunity and population control. As our first video, “Social Science 101 the K and R Class Struggle” shows, since all of our ills are just symptoms of K and R; none of our ills can be effectively and permanently remedied except by



Possible defendants to the PLP Party's future class action law suit for fraudulent business practices, for lying to the public

reducing, preferably minimizing both K and R, which means increasing, preferably maximizing, equal opportunity and population control.

How are your clergypersons preventing us from getting to the K and R Class Struggle and minimizing K and R by maximizing equal

opportunity and population control, respectively? They are doing it in two ways. First, they are encouraging you folks to believe that your god exercises control over matters of life, birth and death. Why else would you pray to “Him” or make sacrifices to “Him”? For you folks that believe matters of life, birth and death to be “God’s” domain; anyone that practices or promotes any kind of population or even birth control is infringing upon your “God’s” prerogatives.

By encouraging you folks to believe in an immortal “soul” and some other world – call it what you will, heaven, hell, nirvana, Ragnarok, Elysian Fields, whatever; religious leaders are also encouraging you to shirk your responsibility for this world, the only world of which we know and in which we must live.

Whether you are conscious of it or not, you who believe in an immortal soul and another world also believe in reincarnation. Since the immortal soul must go somewhere when it exits a body, and since this world and this life are the only world and life of which we know; all beliefs in “afterlife” are actually beliefs in reincarnation. This is why you religious folks are so opposed to population control and even birth control. For you folks, preventing any new birth could be preventing Grandma or Uncle Bob from being born again, albeit in a different body.

The second way in which the clergy are discouraging progress, discouraging us from dealing with the K and R Class Struggle, is by promoting screen memories (pleasant fairy tales) to screen out grim, prehistoric realities, realities that we must learn from so as to create a better world.

The one criminal exception is the Roman Catholic Church. The Church has known since at least the 1991 edition of my books, that it is their vow of celibacy – and even more so, their literal interpretation of the Virgin Birth Doctrine – that causes the Catholic priesthood to be a magnet for pedophiles. Yet the Church refuses to

reform the policy and the doctrine, apparently calculating that it is more profitable to continue the status quo and pay the damages of the judgments entered against them. Victims of pedophile Catholic priests, since 1991, should file civil suits demanding punitive damages and should also file criminal complaints. For an understanding of the relevant psychology, see page 35 of “The First Christmas.”

By the way, for the evolution of the cross, from its original Species War representation to its use in solar religion to its use for Roman crucifixions and finally as a symbol for the Christian religion; see Figure 111, Volume III of *Decoding the Deluge*.

Please don't misunderstand me. I know that most of you have good intentions. As “Just a Little Closer Walk with Thee” says, many of you pray to your god hoping that he will make you better, happier people that contribute to making a better world.

*But it does no good to pray for help from a god whose only existence is poetic, and it is insufficient to be better only one day a week when we happen to be in church or temple and concentrating only on positive feelings and actions. We need to take responsibility for the social world that men have created, and we need to eliminate our negativity toward each other at all times and permanently. We need to perfect this world; and to do so, we must be realistic and proactive and not just dream about escaping to a better world after we die.*

The Peace Love and Progress Party knows *exactly* what our past is all about and what we must do to improve upon it, what we must do to eliminate *all* our negativity *permanently* and make paradise here, in *this* world, on Earth.

It's really quite simple. In one expression of it or another, all of our religious leaders of the modern era have taught us the Golden Rule (ethical reciprocity). The Golden Rule is the essence of modern religion. It's what modern religion is all about. *We simply need to complete the transition to modernity that modern religion represents by extending the Golden Rule to the most important sphere of our social life, to the sphere of our reproductive competition. Again, that means setting rational limits upon our genetic competition, minimizing the extreme strategies for reproductive competition, K and the R, by maximizing, respectively, equal opportunity and population control.*

So, let's pretend that your religious leaders are now on trial in civil court facing claims of monetary damages for unfair and fraudulent business practices (lying to the public), damage claims that, if granted, will put them out of business. The Peace Love and Progress Party is the plaintiff, and I am its attorney. You who have had numinous experiences, personal contacts with God, are the star witness for the respondents/defendants. We shall refer to you, collectively, as Mr. John Doe.

You, Mr. Doe, have delivered your testimony for the respondents and are still on the witness stand. You have

claimed to know that “God” exists through your personal contacts with “Him.”

Now it is my turn, as attorney for the plaintiff, to publicly cross-examine you. (Legal proceedings in this science town are all televised.) I have nothing against you personally; but, as the opposing attorney, it is my duty to try to impeach you, to discredit you as a witness and have your testimony thrown out, stricken from the record.

I wanted to act out this script, to stage a mock trial; but I couldn't find even 5 other people who were both irreligious and unafraid of the Church. So, I'll have to just read the script to you.

**Plaintiff's Attorney:** Mr. Doe, please state your disposition toward our parent species, toward the primal fathers (the alpha males of the horde, when we lived as the gorillas live), toward your same-sex parent and toward your fellow man in general. And remember, Mr. Doe, you are under oath. Perjury is a felony punishable by no less than one year in jail.

**Witness John Doe:** I don't know what you mean by “parent species.” I only know what the priests have told me, which is that God created the world in seven days. We were created on the last day, the seventh day, in His image, separate from all the other animals and plants. I know nothing about gorillas or how they live. Unlike some of you, I am not descended from monkeys.

**Plaintiff's Attorney:** Mr. Doe, do I detect a pinch of animosity within you toward your fellow man?

**Witness John Doe:** Not at all. I have nothing but love in my heart for our fellow men.

**Plaintiff's Attorney:** Aha! That's what I thought! And how do you feel about your same-sex parent, your father?

**Witness John Doe:** I never had anything but love for Dear Old Dad. Rest his soul.

**Plaintiff's Attorney:** Ladies and gentlemen of the jury, John Doe and all others claiming to have had personal contacts with "God," don't know their own minds!

**Defense Attorney:** Objection Your Honor. The plaintiff can't possibly know another person's mind better than that person himself knows it.

**Plaintiff's Attorney:** In this case I can, Your Honor, because our feelings toward *these* groups and persons are all the same. We have extreme mixed emotions toward them, love and hate, *ambivalence*. For Witness John Doe to claim otherwise is to admit that he is an unconscious person that doesn't know his own mind.

**Judge:** Explain how that is so, Mr. Huttner.

**Plaintiff's Attorney:** Certainly, Your Honor. First, consider the same-sex parent. As Sigmund Freud showed us, long ago, we all have love and hate, ambivalence for that parent. On the one hand, that parent loves us and is

the model for the person we want to become so as to become worthy of winning the love of the opposite sex parent, whom, at an early age we all love most and want to unite with, sexually, so as to most nearly produce another person like ourselves and most nearly overcome our own mortality. On the other hand, the same-sex parent prevents us from sexually having the opposite sex parent, for which we hate him or her.

**Defense Attorney:** Objection!

**Judge:** Over-ruled. Proceed Counselor.

**Plaintiff's Attorney:** We are ambivalent toward our fellow man, especially fertile persons of our own sex, too. On the one hand, we are a herd animal.

**Defense Attorney:** Objection Your Honor. I am not an animal!

**Judge:** Over-ruled, Counselor. The Scopes monkey trial ruled otherwise long ago, ruled that we may all indeed be great apes, and that no one can be faulted for so saying. Each juror can decide that question for himself. Proceed Counselor.

**Plaintiff's Attorney:** On the one hand, we great apes are a herd animal. We need to cooperate, to work together in order to survive and thrive. Therein arises our brotherly love. But on the other hand, we have failed to complete the transition to modernity that modern religion represents by extending the Golden Rule to the most important sphere of social life, the sphere of our

reproductive competition. We need to take responsibility for that sphere and not pretend that there is a willful god that controls it. As my client, the Peace Love and Progress Party shows in Part II of its video on religion, of the five universal elements of the godhead (of “God” and “Devil” or “Satan”); only two are ongoing, still alive. And those two, our ongoing genetic competitors and our same-sex parent, couldn’t express their common will even if they had one. Moreover, we are at the top of Earth’s food-chain, without a natural predator. Our reproductive competition is totally out of control, unrestricted and ferocious, and *we need to control it*. That’s where the animosity, the negative side of our ambivalence for our “fellow man,” our ongoing genetic competitors, comes in. In all our mythologies, associations with this universal element of the godhead, the ongoing genetic competitors, are easy to spot. They often include references to the number 1000 or 7, or multiples of them, numbers which refer to the *countless* little insults and injuries that we suffer from and inflict upon each other *seven days a week*.

As for our parent species, *Homo erectus*, and the Primal Fathers, the alpha males of the wandering, foraging pack of 10-40 animals when we lived as the gorillas still live; witness Doe admits being totally unaware of them. His ignorance of not only our ambivalence toward them but everything about them is owing to the two great and worldwide traumas of our horrific prehistory, the Species War, the major, albeit cryptic subject of all our religions and most of our holidays, and the Great Flood of

14,634 years before the present era (2000 A.D.), which came not long after the discovery of horticulture. These traumas caused our ancestors to grossly distort and virtually black out oral history and replace it with the hallucinatory, cartoonlike versions of our prehistory, our mythologies, that were passed down to us and still further compromised by our modern religions.

**Defense Attorney:** Objection Your Honor. Can the plaintiffs prove any of this?

**Judge:** They certainly have to my satisfaction. I've read their books.

**Defense Attorney:** For the record, Your Honor, the Defense is proceeding under protest. You should have recused yourself.

**Judge:** On the contrary, I had to read their books in order to be impartial and NOT recuse myself.

**Defense Attorney:** And why is that, Your Honor?

**Judge:** Because I had already read the Holy Bible and the Holy Quran.

**Defense Attorney:** Ok, Your Honor. The Defense is willing to stipulate that we are all ambivalent toward the three groups of ancestors and the one individual (the same-sex) parent, the folks that Witness Doe is totally or partially unconscious of. So what. How does this have any bearing upon Witness Doe's claim of having personal knowledge of the Lord? I motion for the court to strike this whole conversation from the record.

**Plaintiff's Attorney:** Four groups of ambivalent ancestors and relatives and one ambivalent individual, Your Honor. The victors of the Species War gradually contracted the ambivalence felt toward their ambivalent victims because the executioner is hated to the extent that his victim was loved and loved to the extent that his victim was hated.

**Judge:** Attorney Huttner, tell the court where you're going with this.

**Plaintiff's Attorney:** Certainly, Your Honor. If we only hate someone, that's not a big problem. We simply avoid that person or group and forget about them. But if we have love and hate for some person or group, especially if he, she or they are much-needed parents of some sort; then that is a huge problem. That ambivalent person or group becomes associated with every tough decision, every difficult problem and every momentous event. We become obsessed with much-needed objects of ambivalence. Our ongoing genetic competitors are parent-like because, as a group, they are infinitely more powerful and knowledgeable than any one of us.

These ambivalent ancestors and relatives were (and the ongoing ones *are*) the only eligible candidates to become the big parent in the sky that we hope is there for us when our biological parents are not there for us or otherwise unable to protect us. All the myths and rituals about these five groups of highly ambivalent ancestors and relatives, these *universal elements of the godhead*, became amalgamated by the priests that were competing

to absorb each other's gods and patrons. The positive sides to them condensed into the loving gods, or, in modern times, "God," and their negative aspects condensed into the hateful demons, or, in modern times, "Satan" or the "Devil."

We tend to deal with ambivalence toward people we need, especially family members and trading partners, even countrymen, by *repressing* the negative side of our ambivalence toward them. When the repression is great enough, as in the case of Witness Doe, the individual becomes totally unconscious of the negative side of that ambivalence. But the positive and negative emotions, which reflect the reality of the relationship, are still there, struggling within the individual's unconscious mind. The unconscious individual feels that struggle, but because of repression, he cannot locate it and identify its objects. Assuming, quite naturally, that what he feels but cannot see and control must be outside of him; the unconscious individual externalizes, projects the struggle. He attributes it to an immaterial and immortal spirit such as the immaterial and immortal "soul" that he wants to believe resides within him. (As previously explained in our first video on the K and R Class Struggle, the "immaterial and immortal soul" is actually the ego, an electrical circuit that resides within the intralaminar nucleus and cycles at a steady state of 40 cycles per second until that circuit is broken, until we die.) Each generation of unconscious individuals learns to equate their spirits, their projections of repressed ambivalence for the ongoing elements of the godhead, with the "gods

and demons” or the “God and Devil” of the prepared religions of their ancestors. (Fifty million Frenchmen can’t be wrong, or so they think – even if the most intelligent individuals among them keep insisting that everything in the universe is material, motion (energy) being matter’s mode of existence.)

**Judge:** This court finds Witness Doe’s testimony of having personal knowledge of God to have been successfully impeached and orders it stricken from the record.

Does the defense or do you reader/viewers have any other reliable or verifiable evidence for the existence of “God,” evidence that can withstand the strict scrutiny of social science and the Peace Love and Progress Party? If not, then please proceed to “Social Science 202 Religion Part II.”

For the **Peace Love and Progress Party,**

Dave,

October 30, 2019

As George Orwell and I say below, on pages 5-7, the sick, loveless, angry, lying and malicious, latent homosexual "Big Brothers," which group includes all the most unhappy but materially-successful savages, reflexively seek to control the future, seek to prevent all basic change and hide all basic truth. Why are they afraid of basic truth and change? Because they unconsciously associate truth and change with the removal of their Third Masks, the masks that hide their homosexuality and prevent them from loving the same-sex people that they could really love.

The surest way to control the future is to keep deeply-traumatized humanity in its current state of amnesia, unconscious of its horrific prehistory. Why? Because a person that doesn't know his past, that doesn't know who he is, has no sense of future direction and is no threat to create change. Thus, it is most important for Big Brother to thoroughly control the disciplines of anthropology and archaeology; and he is doing so. These two are--by design--the most thoroughly confused and corrupted disciplines of academia. A prime example of this corruption is the fact that no decent photo of a skull of our *Homo erectus* parent species can be obtained and reprinted without purchasing a license from one of Big Brother's institutions that are said to own them.

Scientific information about our hominid forbears should be freely available and should be the first information taught to all children.

(Click here or go to <https://gettyimages.com/photos/501583475> to see a complete and typical *Homo erectus* skull. Our first gods are not in the sky, folks. Some of their ashes, from the bonfires in which our modern *Homo sapiens* ancestors burned their less edible remains, did rise into the sky. But for the most part, the gods are buried beneath our feet.)

## 51. Social Science 202 Prehistory and Religion Part II

(Please view or read this Social Science series of videos in ascending numerical order as each assumes a familiarity with the previous ones. They can be viewed at **the Video Page of the Peace Love and Progress Party** or by going to Youtube.com and searching for the party

name. You can also view this video at  
[https://youtu.be/L2BbN\\_xmpAo](https://youtu.be/L2BbN_xmpAo).)

Hi, Dave again. Good to have you back.

In Part I of this video series on religion, I explained the psychology of spirit projection as the displacement of repressed ambivalence. This is the psychology that accounts for numinous experiences, the religious experiences of the relatively unconscious folks that talk to “God” or, for the really troubled people, to “Satan.” In Part I, I also introduced you to the universal elements of the godhead, the elements of everyone’s “God” and “Satan” or “Devil.”

I just love that gospel song, “Rank Stranger to me.” It was written by Alfred E. Brumley. It was made very famous by the Stanley Brothers and it contains some amazing insights. Let’s take a good look at the lyric and note that the denotative meaning of the adjective “rank” is “utter, absolute, wholly and invariably.” Its connotative meaning is “offensive or having a foul smell.”

Rank Strangers to me

(First verse)

I wandered again  
To my home in the mountains  
Where in youth's early dawn  
I was happy and free.  
I looked for my friends,  
But I never could find 'em.

I found they were all  
Rank strangers to me.

Confirm, from this first verse, that, prior to puberty, we are not genetic competitors and have nothing but positive regard for one another. Look now at the chorus:

(Chorus)

Everybody I met  
Seemed to be a rank stranger;  
No mother or dad,  
Not a friend could I see.  
They knew not my name  
And I knew not their faces.  
I found they were all  
Rank strangers to me.

Confirm that after we mature sexually and leave our nuclear family, our survival unit [wherein everyone's genes are relatively similar and (provided the tabus are upheld), reproductive competition is not an issue]; we become ambivalent toward everyone around us. The happy part of life is over.

(Second verse)

"They've all moved away,"  
Said the voice of a stranger,  
"To that beautiful shore  
By the bright crystal sea."  
Some beautiful day  
I'll meet 'em in *Heaven*

***Where no one will be  
A stranger to me.*** (Emphasis mine)

Confirm from the second verse that “Heaven,” the world as it ought to be, will be a world where humanity is united into one virtual and loving family, a world wherein people have only positive regard for one another and strangers don’t exist.

I’ve traveled around the world a bit and around the United States a lot. I reckon there to be more musical talent in any one township of Appalachia than in any entire state outside of Appalachia. Music, real music and not machine-made noise, is the audible expression of human emotion. Good musicians have to be unalienated enough from one another to openly share the same emotions. The most settled folks of these sparsely populated mountains are unworldly but so similar and familiar with each other as to be less alienated from each other than are other people. Their positive regard for one another is, in itself, strong evidence of what we have to do to improve our world (i. e. minimize K and R, maximize equal opportunity and population control).

As I explained in “Social Science 201 Homophobia and Latent Homosexuality Part II,” the “God” and the “Devil” or “Satan” of our modern religions are condensations of the loving gods and hateful demons of pagan times. Recall also from that video that to accomplish their mission of improving distant neighbor relations in the interest of trade; modern religions had to abolish the pagan images. This was necessary so as to eliminate

particularities that might enable believers to identify the universal elements of the godhead. This elimination of particularities and amalgamation of the hundreds or thousands of gods into one or a few was also necessary for creating common religions that could appeal to all the peoples of the developing empires. Modern religions also had to articulate the Golden Rule and extend it to all of the faithful. Finally, and most importantly, modern religions had to abolish blood sacrifice and devise some creative and persuasive rationale as to why the angry gods could be appeased with something less than revenge in kind, blood. (All the *original*, four, universal elements of the godhead consist of persons that our ancestors killed or persons whom a part of us would like to kill.)

Let's improve our understanding of the universal elements of the godhead. Then, in Part III, we'll analyze the five, major, modern religions and their strategies for ministering to both the needs of the individual and society, society's commercial need (for trade).

Again, the universal (and highly ambivalent) elements of everyone's godhead are:

1. The primal fathers, the alpha males of the horde when we lived as the gorillas still live;
2. The (biological) same-sex parent;
3. The parent species, *Homo erectus*, the victims of the Species War;

4. Our ongoing genetic competitors (for women, all other fertile women; for men, all other fertile men);
5. And the *Homo sapiens*, victors of the Species War (the derivative element of the godhead).

I think I sufficiently explained the ambivalence felt toward #2 and #4, the ongoing elements of the godhead, in Part I of this series. The ongoing elements of the godhead impart to it the property of universality. Let's look more closely at the others, the prehistoric elements of the godhead, which impart to it the property of timelessness.

With regard to #1, sexually *dimorphic* (male bigger than the female) herd mammals tend to have alpha males. These biggest males of the group more or less monopolize the females and drive their sons out of the group when they become sexually mature. The gorillas live in wandering, foraging *hordes* of 10-40 animals. The expelled sons mature in isolation until they can return to gang up upon the father, kill him and fight to take his place. Freud reasoned that this had to happen countless times before our ancestors learned to end this cycle of violence by sharing the females, marrying outside of the nuclear family (practicing *exogamy*) and renouncing their strongest desires, which were, and of course remain, for the opposite-sex parent and siblings. This Primal Revolution launched civilization. It had to happen in *Homo erectus'* time in order to enable him to rise to

the level of cooperation, socialization and ability that he attained.

BY THE WAY, ANTHROPOLOGY AND ARCHAEOLOGY ARE THE MOST CONFUSED, DECEPTIVE AND MENDACIOUS (LYING) DEPARTMENTS IN ALL OF ACADEMIA. WHY? BECAUSE, AS ORWELL NOTED,

“THOSE WHO CONTROL THE PRESENT, CONTROL THE PAST AND THOSE WHO CONTROL THE PAST CONTROL THE FUTURE.”



“Big Brother,” the angry monsters of society, the compulsively-lying and malicious latent homosexuals, the most successful but unhappy savages that ever-increasingly dominate our savage world, are criminally inclined and compulsively reactionary. They fear change because they unconsciously associate real and basic change with the all-important change that they cannot and dare not make, with the removal of their Third Masks, the mask that hides homosexuality. It is supremely important for them to control the past, as George Orwell noted, so as to enable them to control the future. We go forward with one eye on the rearview mirror. If you don’t correctly and clearly know where you’ve been and who you consequently are, you can’t know what direction to take for the future; and you pose no threat to create change and defeat Big Brother’s mindless and compulsive efforts to prevent

change. That is why archaeology and anthropology are such important subjects. He who controls them has the best chance of controlling the past and, thus, the future.

Moreover, it is easy for Big Brother, especially for *the richest* of the latent homosexual K scoundrels, to control archaeology and anthropology because they control the state and its power of eminent domain. They can decide who is allowed to dig where, whose papers get published in the most prestigious journals, who receives grant money and professorships at both the state and the most prestigious private universities and who gets media coverage. (“Prestigious” simply means endorsed and funded by Big Brother.)

Big Brother is *hiding* the most important archaeological sites (e. g. Otolum, 15 miles southwest of Palenque, in southern-most Mexico, a Toltec temple less than 100 miles from Atlanta, Georgia and Troy, original Troy, Homer’s Troy, a few km from the city of Cambridge, England). Other sites (e. g. Cahokia, the world’s largest, albeit earthen, pyramid, across the river from St. Louis in Collinsville, Illinois) are being deliberately misinterpreted. Every wonk that finds a hominid fossil furthers our confusion by claiming to have found a new hominid species. The fantastic claims about “Denisovan Man” are based entirely upon an odd-looking thumb that was found somewhere in the Urals. “Piltdown Man,” based on a skull found near Piltdown, England, was an immediate sensation as it gave Anglophiles hopes of having not descended, like all the rest of us, from African

great apes. Piltdown Man turned out to be made of plaster of Paris.

There are, as yet, no *Homo erectus* bones in the official fossil record for the Americas. But I doubt that that record is correct and uncorrupted. Why? 1) Because there are some North American rock drawings that are primitive enough to be from *Homo erectus*. 2) Because we know from various sources that *Homo erectus* was in Eastern-most Siberia; and that during the depths of the Ice Age, the Bering Strait was traversable. 3) Because of Big Brother's and archaeology's and anthropology's penchant for lying. 4) Because the Australians are deliberately mis-categorizing *Homo erectus* and hybrid skulls found in eastern Australia as *Homo sapiens* and 5) Because the Big Brother imperialist Ks have such strong motives for keeping the Rs of their countries befuddled with religion. How long, for example, would the American workers be answering the call to commit imperialist war crimes if they knew what lying scoundrels the latent homosexual, K Class consists of, if they knew, for instance, that our creator god is not in the sky somewhere, but buried beneath our feet? Still more generally, all of these lies and cover-ups in official archaeology and anthropology are exactly what Big Brother wants. By keeping people confused and stupid, Big Brother need not fear change.

I can assure you, from the psychoanalysis of mythology and rituals from all over the world, that our *Homo sapiens* ancestors knew of and referred to only three types of people: us, our *Homo erectus* forbears (by a host

of confusing names) and the hybrids, the offspring of mixed *Homo sapiens* and *Homo erectus* couples. Like most hybrids, mules for example, these *Homo* hybrids, the champions of old in all our mythologies, were superior people in every way but one. They tended to be bigger, stronger and smarter than the rest of us. But they were sterile. They couldn't produce grandchildren for anyone, which is why the Species War was, in pre-birth-control times, inevitable. The world had to belong to either them (*Homo erectus*) or us. (The Germanic *Volsunga Saga* and the Sumerian mythology about Gilgamesh and Enkidu did belatedly and remorsefully propose a peaceful alternative to the Species War, but a most unlikely one: *Homo erectus* people being treated as honored ancestors and not being permitted to mate with one another but encouraged to consort with the *Homo sapiens* that would have them.)

There were extreme variations in *Homo erectus* phenotypes (body types). That's because he inhabited roughly the same global range that we do but over ten to twenty times the time span. However, *Homo erectus* skulls are distinctly different from ours and easy to identify. See the Getty Image of one by clicking on the first link in this article. Skulls with mixed features are, in most cases, those of hybrids.

*Homo erectus* invented the spear and, probably, the club. *Homo erectus* is Latin for "upright man." He was semi stooped but erect enough to wield a club onto the head of large cats. He rose to the top of Earth's food-chain and confined the cats to niches. Once on top of the food-

chain, they enjoyed the sociability to utilize and select one another for linguistic ability. The first *Homo sapiens*, *Homo erectus* mutants, learned and spoke *Homo erectus*' language. But when the *Homo erectus* people spoke, they ran their words together, making a droning sound. That droning sound is simulated by all the most primitive *Homo sapiens* music, the music of sitars, bag pipes, bull



Figure 16b: Carlo Ranzani's conception of Neanderthal Man, taken from his out-of-print book, *Seventy Million Years of Man*. Better than any art I've seen, this drawing captures the respect, admiration and gratitude that early *Homo sapiens* must have felt for our archaic ancestor. Without this positive side, there can be no ambivalence, no obsession and no apotheosis. One who is merely hated is avoided and easily forgotten.

roarers and Gregorian chants. Can there be any doubt that this primitive music all imitates the voices of our first gods?

Physical anthropologist Ann MacLarnon discovered the anatomical reason for *Homo erectus*' droning speech. They lacked the sheath of gray nerve surrounding our spinal cord, the nerve that gives us control of our diaphragm.

*Homo erectus* not only taught us his language. He also taught us to hunt with the spear, shelter ourselves in caves and clothe ourselves in animal hides

and furs. But like all Paleolithic men, *Homo erectus* was a cannibal, and the psychoanalysis of our mythologies is uniform in suggesting that he cannibalized us more than his own people, and he took our women as he pleased. We were relatively weak in the upper body and not nearly as good with the spear. Here, to the right, is a

drawing, by artist Carlo Ranzi, that captures, better than any other I've found, the ambivalence that our ancestors must have felt toward *Homo erectus*.

Our modern ancestors needed the bow and arrow and the hunting dog to break away from the *Homo erectus* long house and start living autonomously. The Species War began at Ur in the lower Tigris and Euphrates River Valley, probably about 65 to 70 thousand years ago. At that time, there were probably no more than a few hundred *Homo sapiens* living autonomously, half of us in the Lower Valley, and the other half, the half that the first-out-of-Africa half had been forced to leave behind, on or around Lake Victoria. Thirty-five to forty thousand years later, after the battles with the last of the free-roaming *Homo erectus* people, in what is now Ireland; there were only a few of them working as slaves in Mesopotamia or hiding out in the high mountains of Central Asia; and we *Homo sapiens* controlled the Earth.

In the nineteenth century B.C., when the slavers started coming back from the mountains *without Homo erectus* people in tow, Hammurabi, the Babylonian king, knew that our parent species was becoming extinct. Ignorant and wishful thinkers of the time referred to them as the "Black-headed" or "Black-haired" people, as if they were an inferior race. Hammurabi knew better and humanely established reservations where the obedient and docile *Homo erectus* people could retire and, hopefully, preserve themselves as a species. *Those reservations were overrun in the 14<sup>th</sup> or 15<sup>th</sup> century B.C. by the **Hapiru** or **Habiru** people, a motley group of day-laborers, migrant*

*workers, landless people, thieves, prostitutes and poor folks of every sort that were fleeing, en masse, a brutal military caste society that had been ruling the Lower Valley. The Pentateuch admits to our Hebrew ancestors having slaughtered all the men, women and children of sixty cities and towns, disguising only the identity of the victims by calling them all sorts of obscure names.*

Our *Homo erectus* ancestors would have remained very prominent and identifiable in all of our mythologies until the Great Flood. The Great (post-first-Neolithic) Flood occurred circa 14,634 years BPE when a major ice sheet slid into the sea. This was only 6 or 7 thousand years this side of the LGM (last glacial maximum), when the glaciers were still massive. The discovery of horticulture, not many years earlier spread like wildfire and precipitated a global frenzy of slashing and burning to lay claim to possession of the lowest, richest, most fertile and most easily irrigated lands. Archaeologists falsely believe that the Neolithic (Stone Age agriculture) began only 9,000 years ago because the earliest crop pollen that they find radio-carbon dates to 9,000 years ago. What they don't understand is that at the time of the Great Flood, all the farming, the first farming, was being done on land that is now 300 feet below water. That's why they can't find the pollen from the First Neolithic.

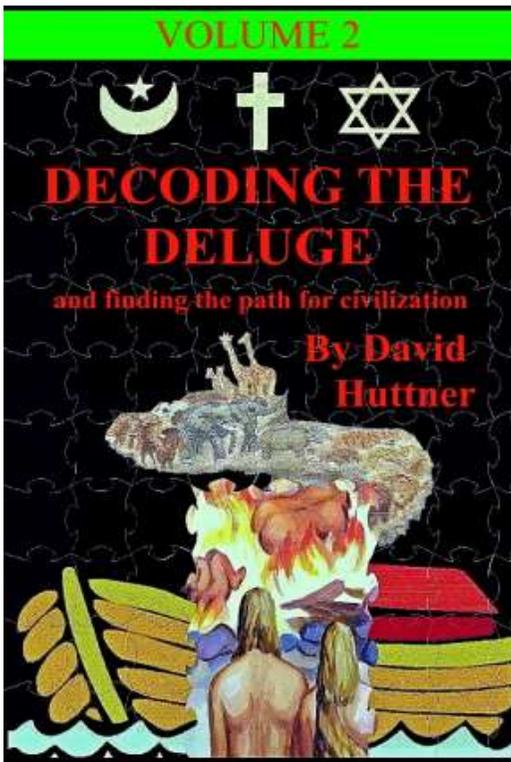
I say "First" Neolithic because everyone knew that the Flood had something to do with agriculture (with "Jacob" being a farmer). The Neolithic/farming was thus suspended for five or six thousand years, globally, and

only restarted as folks realized that, without agriculture, a return to cannibalism was inevitable.

Common folks feared that The Flood had been sent as punishment by the angry *Homo erectus* gods. It then became tabu to even think about our parent species because folks feared that doing so might incite *Homo erectus'* anger and bring on another flood, bring on more punishment. But the resulting distortion of our oral histories, the further compromising of oral history into mythology so as to virtually expunge *Homo erectus'* memory, *severed our link with the rest of nature.*

Modern religions, created in ancient times to unite peoples of the newly developing empires and promote trade by improving distant-neighbor relations, had no choice but to substitute for *Homo erectus* some creator spook in the sky. All of this trauma and the lies invented to avoid and forget it did more than anything else to make us all as crazy as we are. The trauma and the religious lies not only gave birth to our animal alienation. It also gave birth to the universal prejudice against dark skin and our false theory of allopathic medicine.

The above discourse on *Homo erectus* and prehistory should leave you with no doubt of our ancestors' ambivalence toward *Homo erectus* and his status as one of the universally-ambivalent elements of the *Homo sapiens* godhead. In all of our mythologies, he corresponds to the most angry gods that take our lives. *Those of you that want detailed and lawyer-like proof of these very general conclusions will have to read three-volume, 1200-page "Decoding the Deluge and finding the path for civilization." Please do read it. It and all the works of the comprehensive New Social Science are FREE to download, as PDFs, on the Downloads Page of the Peace Love and Progress Party.*



Again, the victors of the Species War contracted the ambivalence felt toward their *Homo erectus* victims because the executioner is hated to the extent that his victim was loved and loved to the extent that the victim was hated. As *Homo sapiens* became more powerful and confident and as the world became more

thoroughly explored and *Homo erectus* was no longer feared to be at large in it, hiding out in remote regions; the newly apotheosized *Homo sapiens* Species War gods even overshadowed the *Homo erectus* gods in pantheons everywhere. Thor defeated and overshadowed Oden. Zeus defeated and overshadowed Cronus. Marduke defeated and overshadowed Ea. Tezcatlipocha defeated and overshadowed Quetzalcoatl, etc.

Needless to say, the Primal Fathers became ambivalent and universal elements of the godhead because, on the one hand they were tyrants, but on the other, they were fathers that had protected the family from murderous outsiders.

So, at this point, by understanding the universal and ambivalent elements of the godhead, you understand the basics of the supply side of religion. This is the difficult part. Everyone, who attempts to understand religion scientifically, shipwrecks on the supply side. Credit Freud's teacher and collaborator, Josef Breuer, with discovering the importance of ambivalence. Freud discovered the first two elements, the Primal Fathers and the same sex parent. He wrote about the Primal Revolution in his 1913 book, "Totem and Tabu." These two are closely associated in our minds and form what Freud called the "Oedipus Complex" or, for women, the "Electra Complex." I discovered the other three universal elements. The parent species and our ongoing genetic competitors closely associate and form what I refer to as the fraternal complex. I refer to the *Homo sapiens* victors in the Species War as the *derivative* element of the

godhead. Their ambivalence is *derived* from that of their victims.

The demand side of religion is easy. Virtually every serious student of religion gets it right away. Our species arose as did all the others, from one celled organisms. There never was a god atop Mount Sinai or anywhere else to teach us the laws of nature and society. We've had to struggle to learn everything we know. We are still mortals that come into the world as helpless babes, subject to death, pain and suffering. We would all like to overcome these limitations, limitations that evolution and our individual learning are slow to overcome. The demand side of religion is just the wishful thinking that there might be some immortal being that can help us to more speedily achieve His or Her status.

Notice too that the universal elements of the godhead are all persons or groups of relatives and ancestors that we either killed or that a part of us would like to kill. Thus, believers all fear the immortal gods. The principal work of the pagan priests was blood sacrifice, providing the vaguely-feared gods with revenge in kind. Pagans everywhere had surfeited the gods with blood at solstice and equinox times when it was feared that the sun might not return and at sowing and harvest times. Every rite of passage to new stages in life, promotions to tribal offices, risky undertakings and great successes were also occasions calling for blood sacrifice. It was insufficient to just thank or ask the angry gods for their blessings. You had to pay for them. Believers are still dropping their

money into collection plates each week as thanks or petitions for the same.

In Part III of this series, I will describe the strategies of the first modern religion, Zoroastrianism, and the five major ones -- Judaism, Christianity, Islam, Hinduism and Buddhism -- for providing their believers with imaginary and bloodless pardons and the hoped-for escapes from death and suffering that only biological evolution and non-violent, social revolution (minimizing the K and R strategies) can provide.

Realize at the onset that not just the Great Flood but all death and suffering, especially death by disease, was thought by our superstitious ancestors to have been brought by the angry gods, especially the *Homo erectus* gods. After the Flood and the hardening of the Second Mask (the expurgation of *Homo erectus*' memory, our alleged separate creation by an alien god in His image, and our alienation from the rest of the biosphere) the false allopathic theory of disease (by microbial invasion of our bodies) began to arise.

Realize also, at the onset of this comparative consideration of modern religions, that the attitudes toward *Homo erectus* of Middle Easterners, the lowly Habiru or Hapiru notwithstanding, were noticeably different from those of our other ancestors for at least two reasons. First, the Species War started in the Lower Tigris and Euphrates River Valley, at or near what was to become Ur, the capital of Sumer. At that early time, our modern *Homo sapiens* ancestors were tremendously

outnumbered. Even though they had the bow and arrow, a weapon superior to *Homo erectus*' spear, they were not at all assured of victory and had no reason to feel guilty about these early victories. The same is not true of later victories, as *Homo sapiens* became progressively more populous, united, and formidable while *Homo erectus* became progressively more humiliated and debased. Secondly, the Middle East, having become the secure center of *Homo sapiens* civilization, was the place where the last surviving generations of *Homo erectus* people were enslaved and used as the victims in religious pageant plays and, after the Neolithic, as builders of the levies and as agricultural workers. Middle Easterners original lack of guilt toward *Homo erectus* and their later need to rationalize their exploitation (enslavement) of him, caused them to develop a distinctly lower regard for him. The demons and the jinn, the demons capable of changing into other animal forms, became, overwhelmingly, symbols for *Homo erectus* and the cause of all evil and misfortune. The positive gods were overwhelmingly symbolic of *Homo sapiens* and all-loving in nature. This accounts for the relatively black and white, dogmatic character of Middle Eastern religion. The same dogmatic, black and white attitude toward the gods is not characteristic of Judaism, the religion developed by the Hapiru/Habiru because many of them had been slaves themselves and all of them had been too poor to own slaves. Also, their Semitic ancestors had either not been at Ur for the opening battles of the Species War or had not remained there. Thus, the modern god posited by the Hebrews could be scornful or

loving at his pleasure. They had no need to attribute death and suffering to a separate personification of the same, to a “Satan” or “Devil”. Moreover, as we’ll see, the timely adoption of monotheism by the Hebrews provided them with an argument for claiming to be “God’s chosen people,” a doctrine that, together with “the Israelite escape from slavery in Egypt and from wandering in the desert,” partly denied and wholly rationalized the Hapiru or Habiru (Hebrew) extermination of the last of our parent species and entitled them to God’s love.

For the Peace Love and Progress Party,

Dave,

November 3, 2019



(Alfred E. Brumley, writer of "I'll Fly Away," "Turn Your Radio On," "If We Never Meet Again (This Side of Heaven)," "I'll Meet You In The Morning," "Rank Stranger," "He Set Me Free" and about 800 other gospel songs. See **his Wikipedia page.**)

## 52. Social Science 202 Prehistory and Religion Part III

(Please view or read this Social Science series of videos in ascending numerical order as each assumes a familiarity with the previous ones. They can be viewed at **the Video Page of the Peace Love and Progress Party** or by going to Youtube.com and searching for the party name. This video is at <https://youtu.be/NWIGfpCirdQ>).

In Part I of this video series on religion, I explained the psychology of spirit projection as the displacement of repressed ambivalence. This is the psychology that accounts for numinous experiences, the religious experiences of the relatively unconscious people that have direct contacts with “God” or, less often, “Satan.” In Part I, I also introduced you to the universal elements of the godhead, the elements of everyone’s “God” and “Satan” or “Devil.”

In Part II of this video on religion, we improved upon your understanding of the universal elements of the godhead and upon the requirements of the modern religions that replaced paganism and sought to unite the peoples and improve trade (by improving distant neighbor relations) within the developing empires. We also uncovered a lot of our prehistory and began to track the Hebrews, originally the *Hapiru* or *Habiru*.

Here, in Part III, the final part of this video series on religion; we will illuminate the creative strategies by which the major modern religions ministered to the fears and hopes of their patron/believers and satisfied the requirements for trade (to unite people in their beliefs and improve distant neighbor relations).

If you have closely followed and understood all of the foregoing material, the revelation of these strategies is bound to cause many of you to abandon your *literal* religious beliefs. Please don’t be afraid of that. I’m not going to take away your faith and hope and leave you with nothing to replace it. Far from it!

I'll be asking you to give up something illusory and ineffective for something real and powerful. I'll be asking you to give up poetry, wishful thinking and illusion for the concrete knowledge that empowers us not with a tranquilizer but with real hope.

But with that knowledge comes moral obligation, the obligation to be an adult, to share responsibility for the world *that we Homo sapiens, the supreme beings on this planet, have created and must sanely, reasonably and responsibly manage.*

**Zoroastrianism** was, if not the first modern religion, at least the first one to be embraced by an empire, the Achaemenid (Persian) Empire. Because it was eclipsed by the Alexandrian Empire and few westerners are descended from the Persians; we don't know nearly enough about the Achaemenid Empire and its contributions. I'm going to devote several pages to it here. Credit Richard Stoneman, author of the recent Oxford Books publication, *Xerxes*, for organizing much of the data.

Its dates are 550-330 B.C. Cyrus founded it. He was from Fars, in SW Iran. The empire built roads and a postal system and established a common language, Farsi. It was, at its height, the largest empire the world had seen. Provinces were governed by satraps. Each satrap collected enormous amounts of tribute in gold, silver and goods and stored them in provincial store houses.

Kings had evolved from the *ixtliltzins*, to use the Aztec word. An *ixtliltzin* was a war prisoner or slave selected to

personate a god at his ritual feast. As magician-priests began to use the *ixtliltzins* more broadly in an attempt to magically manipulate the gods, clever *ixtliltzins* gradually increased popular belief in their own divinity and gained control over their puppeteers. See Chapter 3 of *Decoding the Deluge* for more.

Cyrus the Great advanced to defeat the Medes, Lydia, and the Neo-Babylonian Empire, establishing the Achaemenid Empire. Alexander the Great, an avid admirer of Cyrus the Great, conquered most of the empire by 330 BC. Upon Alexander's death, most of the empire's former territory fell under the rule of the Ptolemaic Kingdom and Seleucid Empire, in addition to other minor territories which gained independence at that time. The Iranian elites of the central plateau reclaimed power by the second century BC under the Parthian Empire.

Cyrus emancipated the Jews, who were exiled in Babylon. Persian kings summered in Ecbatana of mountainous Media and wintered at Susa or Babylon or Persepolis, the city built further south, in what is now Iran.

The succession of the major Achaemenid kings was: Cyrus<sup>1</sup>, Cambyses<sup>1</sup>, Cyrus<sup>2</sup>, Cambyses<sup>2</sup>, Smerdis, Darius I, and Xerxes<sup>1</sup>.

The Magi, a hereditary, priestly caste, predated Zoroaster and were reformed by him. They were thought to have magical powers. They drank, to excess, a plant-based drink called *homa*. They were from Media.

The symbol of Zoroastrianism was a winged sun with a bearded guy, *Ahura Mazda*, the Supreme God, superimposed upon it.



Ahura also symbolized, NOT coincidentally, the Persian Kings, Xerxes I having been his greatest promoter. This symbol depicts a transition from Neolithic, solar mythology to Zoroastrianism, the first of the modern religions.

The world, it said, was a struggle between Ahura Mazda, who represented Truth and light, and the spirit of evil, Ahriman, who represented the Lie and darkness. Ahura Mazda had seven aspects.

Zoroaster is thought to have been a historical person, but, if so, he is of much earlier vintage than Richard Stoneman and other academics believe.

The demon-king, *Zahhak*, is chained like his renamed, Greek counterpart, *Prometheus*, on a remote mountain, eagles daily eating his liver. Stoneman is mistaken in identifying *Zahhak*/*Prometheus* with *Heracles*/*Hercules*. The former character is a *Homo erectus* god. In his sacred

myth, the other, angry *Homo erectus* gods are punishing him, one of their own, for having given us, *Homo sapiens*, fire. The latter character, Greek Heracles/Roman Hercules represents the hybrids. His seven labors were conceived as penance and reparations for the *Homo erectus* gods. His sacrifice, like that of all the fertility gods, including the supreme one, Jesus, was supposed to quench the wrath of the *Homo erectus* gods and buy us a pardon.

Xerxes was a devout Zoroastrian. He tried to establish it everywhere and eradicate other religions. This exclusive link with the Achaemenid Empire is why Zoroastrianism couldn't outlive it.

Zoroastrianism was forced to change much to compete with other modern religions. Thus, for example, Mithra was absorbed, either as the sacrificed bull or its slayer. The religious tolerance of conquerors, as Stoneman observes, is generally due to the conquered having peacefully submitted. This would seem to be a corollary of the inevitable ties between states and their established religions. Wise kings, as Frazer once observed, preferred to tolerate different religions, thus dividing religious authority and lessening the threat of rivals from that quarter.

Kings were generally entombed. Commoners were buried. Magi died of exposure and were excarnated by the birds, their picked bones ending up in ossuaries. (Zoroastrianism held earth, wind and fire to all be holy; so, none of them were to be polluted by death. Many

American Indians also died of exposure and were excarnated on elevated platforms.

Cyrus I was an Aryan pagan. Darius appears to have established Zoroastrianism within the empire and was a usurper. He apparently had been a satrap from Bactra, but the details are sketchy. Later claims were that he had defeated a prior conspiracy of Magi to overthrow his predecessor.

Zoroaster's arrival is described in Ferdowsi's "Book of Kings," (1010 A.D.) This passage ends insightfully with, "And learn the system of good religion. For kingship is not well when faith is lacking." This is obviously true. You might think that folks had to be comparatively traumatized, blindly naive and fundamentally religious to tolerate these great thieves. But the thievery of the biggest Ks of today is at least as great, and they don't even pretend to be divine!

Like all modern religions, Zoroastrianism formulated at least one expression of the Golden Rule and shunned blood sacrifice. But it apparently did not do a very good job of convincing believers that they could buy forgiveness from the angry gods with something less than blood, with produce, goods or precious metals such as were accepted as tribute and taxes by the Achaemenid kings. Otherwise, Zoroastrianism would have spread further and lasted longer!

**Judaism** has already been much discussed above and in Parts I and II of this series. We only need add one obvious and one subtle observation.

Credit my friend Bill Turnbaugh with some of the revelations about the Hebrews. He generously gave of his time to help me get started in archaeology and anthropology. He and Sarah Peabody Turnbaugh were already hot on the trail of the Hebrews when Bill and I met.

We must first address the more obvious of the two remaining Hebrew observations: the “Chosen People Doctrine.” This doctrine is obviously a denial syndrome. Obviously, the killers of the last surviving *Homo erectus* descendants of our first gods, the parent species, one of the universal elements of the godhead and the prehistoric, timeless aspect of the fraternal complex (the parent species and the closely associated ongoing genetic competitors), cannot be “God’s chosen people.”

There were two justifications intended to give credibility to this claim. One was a long-standing Middle Eastern denial, the denial by ordinary Middle Easterners that the “Black-headed” or “Black-haired” people, whom Middle Easterners had been enslaving at least since the beginning of the first Neolithic, were members of our *Homo erectus* parent species. The other was the claim that the Hebrews and, before them, the Israelites had been the first people to worship the one, true, monotheistic god – thus securing from Him their Chosen People status.

Together, the ignorant belief that the “Black-headed People” were just an inferior race and the Chosen People Doctrine, which held that God ordered his chosen people

to replace the disfavored Canaanites, rationalized the slaughter of the last of our parent species. The photo-like engravings of “Black-headed” slaves on the bronze doors of the temple of *Balawat* and numerous early lapis lazuli mosaics from the Lower Valley leave us with no doubt that the “Black-headed People” were *Homo erectus*. See Chapter 19 of *Decoding the Deluge*.

The subtle realization that has only come to light in recent decades is that the Israelites were probably entirely fabricated. The only Egyptian stele that makes any mention of them post-dates the latest time when they could have left Egypt and doesn't even confirm them ever having been in Egypt. Raised by Pharaoh Merneptah, the brief inscription on the above image says:



Plundered is Canaan with every  
evil,  
Carried off is Ashkelon,  
Seized upon is Gezer,  
Yenocam is made as that which  
does not exist.  
Israel lies fallow, it has no seed;  
Hurru has become a widow  
because of Egypt. (See the  
Wikipedia article “Israelites.”)

The invention of the “Israelites” improved Hebrew public relations in a number of ways and satisfied Hebrew wishful thinking. Consider the PR benefits. Having been enslaved in Egypt (the common enemy of Second Millennium B.C. inhabitants of the Levant), having wandered in the desert for 40 years and having to either conquer or die in the desert created enormous sympathy. The fictional Egyptian hiatus of the “Israelites” also lent credibility to the claim that Jews were the first to permanently recognize a monotheistic god and thus His chosen people. The Egyptians, under Pharaoh Akhenaton, *had indeed been the first monotheists*; but the monotheistic priests of Akhenaton fell out of favor when Akhenaton died. Refugees from Egypt could credibly claim to have learned monotheism there and claim that their leader, “Moses,” had been a priest of the Akhenaton cult.

In the long-run, it probably would have been better for the Hebrews to just tell the entire truth, the whole truth, including the horrific aspects of the Assyro-Babylonian caste society they had fled. But at least two considerations would have motivated the Jewish people to maintain the lies: 1) they were subject, in the marginal, Transjordan Area, to being re-conquered by the Mesopotamians and were, at least once. 2) The “Chosen People” doctrine became favorably complimented what were to become the two major, western religions. Muslims and Christians were promised to be rewarded “*in the next life,*” in the

*“hereafter.”* Some would cite a third consideration: that’s show business.

Seriously, not everyone could be “chosen” if chosen was to have any credible meaning. Not everyone could avoid God’s or the gods’ wrath just by praying, making obsessional gestures and obeying the Golden Rule – without granting the angry gods revenge in kind, blood. Non-Jews had to invent some other rationale for obtaining the favor of the goods without blood sacrifice.

Throughout the First Millennium BC and increasingly until the triumph of **Christianity**, countless priests busied themselves creating mystery cults for the affluent and images and religious ideologies for the hoi polloi. The commoner priests could be seen on any clement day, parading their images through the streets of Middle Eastern cities, soliciting offerings. Successfully competing priests were the ones that absorbed the gods and patrons of their competitors.

The ultimate winner in this BS contest, the guy that piled it highest and deepest, was Paul of Tarsus. Paul was a brilliant fellow and a master manipulator, a slick operator if ever there was one. Born in Tarsus, in what is now southwestern Turkey at the crossroads of major trade routes, a Roman citizen by birth with the freedom to travel throughout the empire, Paul spoke Aramaic, Koine Greek and probably Latin and perhaps a few other languages. He was a Pharisee priest and the son of a Pharisee priest. He studied law, philosophy and religion. In his metropolitan home town, Tarsus, and in the library

of Alexandria, Egypt; he probably studied all the major cults and religions of his day. It is easy for this student of the same subjects, yours truly, to see all the elements of Paul's Christianity in Gilgamesh, Mithra and the Babylonian Creation Epic.

Now, every great discovery is really just a matter of progressively honing the question until it is precise enough. Then the answer falls right out.

Starting with the very general question that all the priests were asking, "What do we need to do to eliminate blood sacrifice," Paul honed it down to, "If there could be one ultimate Lamb of God, whose sacrifice would forever more placate the angry gods and quench their bloody thirst for revenge, who would that lamb/god have to be?"

My friends, I have given you enough information to answer the question. Put your thinking caps on. ...Got it? ...No? ...Brace yourself for the answer:

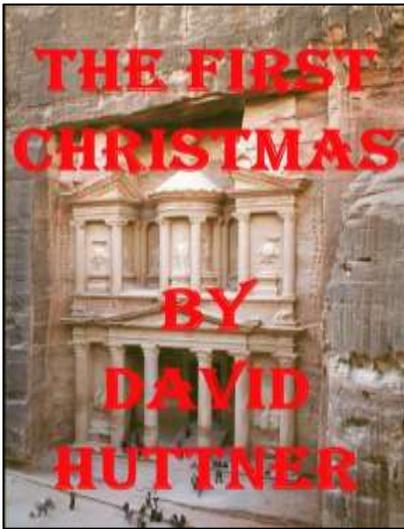
***Jesus represents the killers and would-be killers of the original, four, universal elements of the godhead.***

Notice that the original, four, universal elements of the godhead are all father/parents of some sort: the primal fathers, the biological father, the father/parent species (*Homo erectus*) and our ongoing genetic competitors.

The respective killers and would-be killers of the same are all sons/children: the sons of the primal fathers, the part of each of us that would like to kill our same-sex parent so as to have the opposite-sex parent, the victors

in the Species War (the derivative element of the godhead and, by association, *Homo sapiens*, the whole, child species of *Homo erectus*) and the part of each of us that would like to eliminate all of our ongoing genetic competitors and engage in all of the procreating.

Notice also that the Christian has only to believe in “Jesus” as the amalgamated son of the amalgamated fathers and participate in Jesus’ sacrifice by drinking his blood and eating his body (at communion) in order to



magically participate in providing the angry gods with the revenge they need and buy himself a pardon.

Christianity is based on magic and childish wishful thinking. Yet it is very powerful owing to the unconscious logic of the myth and the earlier devices that it incorporates, logic that spans our entire prehistory and our basic

psychology. (Again, read “Decoding the Deluge” and “The First Christmas” for details. This video can only provide you with a rough outline.)

Christianity was adopted by Emperor Constantine in the early 5<sup>th</sup> Century A.D., just in time to save the Eastern Roman Empire from the same fate that the Western Roman Empire had suffered: being overrun, burned and sacked by the northern, pagan tribes. Christianity had

great appeal to these simple, rustic and very male dominated, hunting peoples.

The same was NOT true of the peoples of Middle East. They had been exposed, by one group of priests or another, to every slick trick and every magical sleight of the hand. They could see through all of these priestly devices and weren't about to play poker with Paul or any of the others.

But most of the East-West trade had to pass through the Mid East, where there were basically two types of people: settled Ks of the areas that had water, and the nomadic Rs of desertified areas. The nomads grazed their animals when pasturage was available and raided oases and caravans when it was not. Banditry was a way of life that they did not consider a crime.

How were *these* pagan Rs to become semi-civilized so as to improve East-West trade? They were immune to modern religion. It rolled off them like water off a duck's back.

The founder of **Islam**, Muhammad, was born, say most historians, in 570 A.D., at Mecca. His father died before his birth, and his mother died several years later. The orphaned boy was raised by relatives and friends. These included a nomadic Bedouin family and an uncle that ran small caravans. By 9, some say 12 years of age, Muhammad was working with his uncle. He soon won fame for his wisdom and ability to see life from everyone's point of view. (*Seeing ourselves as others see us is still a very rare ability! If you don't know that, just*

*listen to the Americans or the Chinese talk about their differences.*) Khadijah, a 40-year-old widow from a wealthy trading family proposed to Muhammad when he was twenty-five.

To make a long story short, Muhammad converted the Mid East to modern religion by the only means by which it could be converted, *by fiat and sword*. His new religion, Islam, was religious fast food, religion stripped down to what the modern world required of it.

All the other, earlier religions and prophets were said to represent less perfect and less concise restatements of Islam. For all the guilt and trauma of the past that other western religions wrestled with, the original sin (the killing of the primal fathers), the second sin (the Species War) and the Great Flood; Muhammad had an easy answer: fuggedabowdit!

“That community (e. g. of Abraham and Ishmael and Isaac) has passed away. Theirs is what they did and yours what you have done. You shall not be questioned about their actions.” (Qur’an: 2:132; et seq.)

But questioned we shall be for our own actions and thoughts --all of them --on the Last Day. According to Muhammad, death, human mortality, was not God’s punishment for misdeeds in the Garden of Eden (the first Biblical metaphor for the Species War, for the killing of *Homo erectus*). Death was God’s call for each man to judgment, a judgment that is unerring and microscopic in detail. Those who give alms and the merchants and

caravan drivers who pay the *Zakat* (a religious levy for the poor), say their prayers (once a day while turning toward Jerusalem, later Mecca), believe in the one true God (abolish their pagan images, of which every trading people contributed at least one to Mecca's Kaaba), believe in the Last Day and obey the Holy Qur'an spend eternity in paradise, attired in green silk in a garden with running streams and surrounded by "spouses of perfect chastity" (Qur'an: 3:15) or "bashful dark-eyed virgins" (Qur'an: 37:48) or "attended by boys graced with eternal youth, who to the beholders eyes will seem like sprinkled pearls" (Qur'an: 76:9). (Take your choice, but please respect the need for consent, which requires some minimal age.) Those that fail the Last Judgment burn in Hell with Satan and other Jinn.

The Qur'an also has concrete rules for inheritance. (Intestate rules and the ignoring of last wills and testaments minimize fighting over estates but aggravate class differences from generation to generation.) The Qur'an also has rules for the treatment of slaves, wives and orphans. (Muhammad recognized women to be mostly just captives.) The Holy Qur'an repeats the same simple message again and again, a message containing numerous expressions of the Golden Rule, a message that no one can fail to understand.

This emphasis on individual responsibility and justice is commendable, and one can hardly imagine the grossest abuses of imperialism occurring between Muslims. But the message, which is based upon fiat and belief, can be interpreted as a call for individuals and individual

religious leaders to perform as judge, jury and executioner. Indeed, classical Islamic jurists and leaders understood the obligation of *jihad*, struggle to advance the religious community and the word of God, in a military sense. Some of these have also claimed that those who die in Holy Warfare (jihad) bypass judgment and go straight to paradise.

How was a man with no special education able to claim to be the ultimate religious authority and exercise so much control over the lives of others?

Muhammad was said to have made a practice of sleeping in a cave. (Caves are symbolic of *Homo erectus* because they sheltered themselves in caves. This is also why the earliest, man-made churches and temples were all made to look like caves.) The Angel Gabriel started coming to Muhammad in this cave and started reciting for him the word of God.

As I explained in our last talk, there had always been a dogmatic character to Mid Eastern religion; and at this late time in the Mid-East, modern religion, ethical reciprocity, could only win its way by fiat. God told the Angel Gabriel, who told it to Muhammad, who told it to us. Believe it or else. Case closed!

Islam did bring relative peace to the areas, especially the desertified areas, that it conquered. But previous leaders, be they Inca kings, founders of new religions such as Muhammad or Keynesian economists; could only bring temporary peace by using various steroids, by growing the whole of the human economy, by elevating everyone

materially. This has always been the way that the Big Brothers have compromised their terror of change with the desperate masses' demand for change. But as we noted in *Social Science 101, the K and R Class Struggle* video, indiscriminate growth does not get to the K and R root of our problems. Indiscriminate growth merely shifts our problems, temporarily, from the social to the environmental sphere. The growing human footprint is a cancer upon the Earth, trampling upon the natural environment, steadily diminishing Earth's carrying capacity and our *quality* of life. Nature seems to strike back and take her revenge when an ecosystem vital to us breaks down.

In the case of the two biggest groups of Big Brothers, they are transferring their class struggle problems (e. g. over-population and poverty) also to the spheres of trade and foreign relations, the one by exporting military violence and importing stolen resources and the other by exporting prostitute spies and importing stolen technology. Both sides regard their savage and perverse ways and means as natural and normal because, as this brief exploration of prehistory and religion reveals, they are prehistorically and culturally conditioned to these ways and means.

No one country can dare to minimize the class struggle unilaterally. (It would soon be overwhelmed by the other savages.) Moreover, until very recently, we lacked not only the social science but also the means of birth control, the electronic means of communication and even

the common language needed to globally undertake the minimization (or even the lessening) of K and R.

Credit Muhammad for doing the best he could, in his time. He must have known that it was not enough, for he died not long after a pilgrimage to Mecca, where he must have seen that the human population was still burgeoning and out of control. Muhammad is said to have died with *seven* coins to his name, with an estate of 7 coins. He and his followers were still estranged from their fellow men, estranged from their unrestricted, ongoing, genetic competitors, rank strangers.

His worst mistake, or the worst mistake of his followers, was the insistence that he was *the last prophet*. Whoever pronounced this was probably focused upon Muhammad's predecessors and contemporaries and fearing that, after his death, they would drag society backwards.

But this doctrine has been a great drag upon learning and advancement in Islamic lands. *It will never be sufficient for anyone to read only the Holy Qur'an or the books of the Peace Love and Progress Party and to stop learning.*

We will be able to deal with the major, modern, eastern religions, **Hinduism and Buddhism**, summarily because there is not a lot to learn from them. But there is a lot more prehistory that we must first touch upon. Consider now the process by which prehistory was compromised into the myths and rituals that were passed down to us at the dawn of the modern era.

Phonetic, written language was very slow to develop. (The Chinese still don't have it. I suggest in one of my still unproduced and unpublished screenplays, "Genesis II," that Hanzi was invented for military defense, and it's still serving that purpose. Phonetic writing is said to have first appeared with the Proto-Canaanite alphabet at the end of the Second Millennium BC. See [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Phoenician\\_alphabet](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Phoenician_alphabet). The Runic alphabets of the Germanic and Druidic priests were also phonetic. Contemporary scholars are dating Ogham, of the Druids of the Isles, to no later than the 1<sup>st</sup> Century BC and claiming that it was based on Latin. It seems to me that they have this relationship upside down. They seem to be basing this belief mostly on the assumption that Roman or Etruscan civilization predated civilization in the British Isles. If so, this is a case of the Big Brothers having come to believe in their own lies. The British have persisted in lying about Troy, calling it the Wessex Culture. Homer's Troy was on the plains of Cambridge, two or three km from the city of Cambridge. The Trojans were monopolizing tin in the latter half of the Bronze Age. (Nine to eleven percent tin is needed with copper to make bronze.) Troy was the rich and most developed center of the West in the Second Millennium BC and was overthrown by the Celts of the continent. The Trojan War was between 1194 and 1183 BC and amounted to a second world war, the first world war having been the very protracted Species War. Ogham would have developed during the Second or late Third Millennium BC as a language used mainly for accounting and the titles to real property. Moreover, it

looks to me as if the Ogham alphabet is a more primitive precursor of Latin. (See Appendix F and Figure 119 in Volume 3 of *Decoding the Deluge* and the text surrounding it.) Druidic priests would have strictly limited Ogham's use and spread so as to limit learning and prevent challenges to their pretensions of learning, learning that actually consisted entirely of religious symbols and symbols for symbols.

Linear A and Linear B developed among the Mycenaeans and the Cretans, respectively, in the mid and late Second Millennium B.C., respectively. These languages were wiped out by the convulsions of late Second Millennium, convulsions that resulted in the fall of Troy and its Eastern Mediterranean trading partners. Then came a dark age in the West, which lasted about 500 years, a dark age in which survivors were hunkered down in hill fortresses, with nothing resembling civil authority, common religion, written language or the systematic preservation and transference of learning.

The relatively peaceful, female-dominated peoples of the East, especially the Chinese, raced way ahead of the West at this time. (Like it or not, I shall have to deal with East-West differences in this video.)

Civilization started up again, in the West, in the late 6<sup>th</sup> or early 5<sup>th</sup> Century B.C. in Greece, among descendants of the late Second Millennium combatants, who had hailed from everywhere in the West and Mid-East and who had brought with them their various myths and rituals. Their cosmopolitan descendants developed the ancient Greek

language and what was to become the classical Greek culture.

Between the convulsions and the rise of Greece, the Phoenicians flourished and developed their alphabet; but their cabotage was more limited than that of the Greeks; and they became eclipsed by the Greeks.

Prior to these early beginnings of phonetic writing, peoples had only picture languages, pictures that, in the best of cases became condensed into glyphs (e.g. the Mayans) or non-phonetic characters (e.g. Sumerian cuneiform, Chinese Hanzi or Egyptian hieroglyphics).

Contemporary competitors and the purveyors of modern religion were all eager to destroy these *codices* of competing cultures because to do so was to inflict amnesia upon the competitor, to leave him brainless and without competitive motivation or direction. (The Peace Love and Progress Party is a zealous advocate of the spread of the western trade and port language, English, as our common and universal language but *not* without the translation and preservation of peoples' histories and cultural contributions.)

So in pagan times, it was necessary for peoples to maintain their history orally and in dances and rituals. This required the most honest young people of every generation, individuals with the best memories, to be selected and trained in memorizing these myths, dances and rituals so as to be the faithful and accurate keepers of them. Even with the use of rhyme, repetition and other poetic devices that locked the lines of verses into place

and facilitated memorization; this process of cultural preservation was extremely expensive and limited to the most important, *sacred*, histories and tales about those histories.

Also, the histories and tales about them had to be interpreted in a manner that won consensual agreement within the tribe. Within every group of people, there are persons with strong superegos, with a strong and confident sense of who they are, and persons with weak superegos, persons that are easily threatened by disagreeable truths and determined to censor out all disagreeable information, information threatening to their sense of self, of who they are or should be. To obtain a consensually-agreeable form, histories had to be compromised into myths, into metaphorical form that left the histories open to widely different (literal or figurative) interpretations.

Moreover, our hunter-gatherer ancestors were ambivalent toward and obsessed with the animals needed as food, animals that hid from them. The animals that competed for their food were considered outright evil. Just as little children compromise in their dreams their same-sex parents as animals, our hunter-gatherer ancestors compromised their elements of the godhead as animals. The desire for game animals and similar guilty hopes that *Homo erectus* might not be extinct had produced *impichiuma* rituals intended to multiply the former and revive the latter. They practiced totem religion until the Neolithic. Then with the growth in human powers and confidence and the growing

awareness that the *Homo erectus* people were not still at large in the world, animals ceased to be ambivalent and worthy receptacles for the gods. At this early Neolithic time, the victors of the Species War were also being elevated to the pantheons everywhere, so the myths featuring totem animals were reconfigured back into hominid form. Neolithic priests were able to reconfigure them without losing prehistoric information owing to the allegorical accuracy with which these narratives had first been composed.

Through the sharing of myths and rituals at seasonal, inter-tribal gatherings, all peoples gradually tended to reach agreement as to what the universal and most important events of our prehistory were. They were, as I have told you, the Primal Revolution, the Species War and the Great Flood. These subjects became the focus of every peoples' sacred oral and ritual history, the basic stuff of every pagan religion. By the dawn of the modern era, pagan priests of the West were using different characters and symbols that all bespoke of the same events and the highly ambivalent ancestors and relatives connected with those events.

But the treatment of those traumatic events was very different in the East owing to the female domination of eastern societies. (I didn't want to venture into the subject of East-West differences at this contentious time, but I can't do justice to the subject of religion without doing so.)

Our first out-of-Africa settlement, which was later known as Ur, the capital of Sumer; became the watershed between male-dominated, western peoples and female-dominated, eastern peoples. During the depths of the last Ice Age, 75-65 thousand years ago, when most of the world's fresh water was frozen or snow-packed at the poles and the animals and the vegetation was most sparse; *Homo erectus* would have forced us to divide our first family, which had settled in lion country, on or around Lake Victoria. Half of us walked due north, over what is now the Red Sea, and settled in a swampy, mosquito-infested part of the Lower Tigris and Euphrates River Valley that nobody else wanted. The Bible correctly locates the "Garden of Eden" there, and several nomadic peoples that ended up in the Valley of Mexico remembered that their first and only settled home had been across the land bridge (Beringia) in a swamp.

*There were no "Vacancy" signs at habitable and amenable locations anywhere. We were not created by an alien god from outer space that dropped us into an empty world. As the Scandinavian Myth of Balder assures us, *Homo erectus* was secure atop Earth's food chain. The mutants he had sired, we *Homo sapiens*, were the only threats to his dominance. (See Chapter 21 of *Decoding the Deluge*.) *Homo erectus* dominated the Earth for about 2 million years before any of us appeared. He occupied a range almost as great as ours. There were as many *Homo erectus* hunter-gatherers, everywhere, as what the food chain could support, probably a few hundred thousand,*

scattered throughout the world. *Our ancestors had to fight for every inch of our habitable territory, which is why we are still as traumatized and crazy as we are today.*

All of Big Brother's alleged, expert archaeologists and anthropologists that say otherwise are either idiots (too traumatized to add 2 plus 2 together) or scoundrels that are telling the traumatized what they want to hear. They have about as much credibility as priests. Ignore them.

Conclude from the above two paragraphs that the man of the last Ice Age also inhabited the Americas. I'm willing to contest official anthropology and archaeology on this. The fire festivals, which commemorate the burning of *Homo erectus* corpses, are notably absent from the Americas, except among the Mexica, who may have brought the memory of them from Asia, perhaps even Ur. But we know very little about the Aboriginal African Americans, who would have exterminated *Homo erectus* in the Americas, because 1) they were rapidly conquered by the Amerindians, 2) they were so traumatized by the Great Flood as to virtually black out all of their previous pre-history and 3) because the Big Brothers, the loveless and angry latent homosexuals who are also the most successful savages censor all information about them.

The corn god rites, the fire festivals and all the religious festivals at water bodies commemorate the Species War. (See *Decoding the Deluge*, especially Chapters 28, 29 and 30.) Sowing or harvesting in a cordon reminded our ancestors of the cordons formed to sweep *Homo erectus* from the earth during various campaigns of the Species

War. Water bodies were places where, instead of shooting the *Homo erectus* victims with arrows and burning their less edible body parts; our modern ancestors held their heads under water and disposed of their bodies in the water where they drowned.

This is why babies or teenagers, *everywhere*, are *baptized* or *initiated* (as adult members of the tribe or society), by subjecting them to fire or water, by subjecting these individuals to some of the same treatment by which *Homo erectus* suffered and died and thus protecting these individuals by infusing them with a “fiery soul” or the “Holy Spirit” (i.e. by endearing these individuals to the angry *Homo erectus* gods thought to take our lives). *Decoding the Deluge and finding the path for civilization* takes the reader on a prehistoric tour of the world, and at every stop, the psychoanalysis of the myths and rituals proves the same theses. The universality of Species War violence and the less universal but more recent Great Flood account for the fact that we are all still traumatized and as crazy as we are. Nowhere was there a serene and empty garden for any of our ancestors to be placed into, as the screen memories for Species War trauma suggest. Neither could any of our ancestors waltz out of Africa and into uninhabited lands.

I don't want to go into too much detail here because I hope, someday soon, to sell you movie tickets to my “Genesis I” and its sequel, “Genesis II.” Permit me to just state the obvious: the “Mother of all Battles” that the Iraqi people still refer to was fought between *Homo erectus* and our first, out-of-Africa family after they once

again became a population problem for their neighbors. Obviously, we won.

This battle started the Species War and gave our ancestors the confidence they needed to divide the family and move in different directions, to start taking the Earth from *Homo erectus*. The Paleolithic Boundary coincides everywhere with the movement of bow and arrow armed *Homo Sapiens* Species Warriors. The tools needed to make the laminated bow, even the first horn laminated bows, were very different from the tools needed to make spears. The Semitic “Tower of Babel” myth has counterparts among some of the North American Amerindians and describes this division of the family and the spreading out in different directions and our subsequent geographic isolation from one another, isolation that cost us our common language and culture.

In or around the swamps at Ur, people had been able to hunt, fish or gather. Pleistocene animals were big and fierce. Women were generally not good at hunting and only set fires or otherwise scared the animals. Women would have made the best fishers because their hip bones are less pointed; their subcutaneous is fatter; and they can sit longer without fidgeting. So the hunting people that migrated north and west with the animals in the spring, were loaded with the biggest, most aggressive and athletic men. These peoples generally migrated north and west because the successful hunter has to walk into the wind so as not to alert the animals by his sound or smell. The hunting peoples that were to become the western societies were male-dominated. Men shaped

the languages and religions of the West pursuant to their values, needs and abilities.

Conversely, the people that migrated eastward, along the Indian Ocean, the marine people, were loaded up with the cleverest women, women that became fishers so as to remain independent of men. Women shaped the languages and religions of the East pursuant to their values, needs and abilities. No one wanted to go back to Africa, from which we had been expelled and were not welcome to return.

Men and westerners generally are externally focused, concerned with exploring and mastering the physical environment. When men abuse others, they tend to do so with violence. With the advent of common modern religions, westerners were able to stop fighting long enough to excel at creating technology. The western, pagan gods are all-powerful, omnipotent but terrible as people, possessed of every personality problem. The western languages were made progressively simpler and functioned only for communication. Westerners relied only upon their weapons for defense. The first known instance of westerners inventing a code language, as far as I know, was Caesar shifting the alphabet three letters in one direction during his conquest of Gaul.

Women value love, marriage and family life. They are more internally focused and better at language. The female leaders of the eastward-moving marine peoples made their languages progressively and intentionally more difficult to serve as military code languages, shields

to keep the violent and better-armed westerners away. In China, the women of every major city even developed their own local language to prejudice in favor of their own children. The most important thing for eastern women was to not err, to be infallible, in choosing their man. Their gods are infallible too. They wouldn't hurt a fly. But you only become able and powerful through trial and error, making mistakes. The infallible traditional gods of the east are powerless people, and the complex eastern languages consume the imagination of the people that learn them and make linguists of these people. [The skills we need to learn languages, to learn from others (listen, imitate and remember) are just the opposite of the skills we need to learn on our own, to use imagination and creativity, to invent and discover new knowledge. Everything we do, even our thought processes, becomes habit. Mastering one set of habits makes it difficult to use the opposite skills.] We need one more piece of prehistory before traveling eastward.

As Chapter 19 of *Decoding the Deluge* reveals, the first part of the Pentateuch, the first five chapters of the Hebrew Bible, blend the memory of the migration of fourteenth and fifteenth century, warlike Habiru, out of Mesopotamia and into Syria and Canaan, with the migration of a much earlier generation of bow and arrow-armed Semites over the same route. This earlier migration was a current in the Deluge of Homo sapien civilization that, at the Paleolithic boundary, inundated Eurasia and swept *Homo erectus* from the earth. The loss of oral history over time and the editorial labor of many

generations of priests and scribes has left only what appears to be a threadbare representation of this earlier Semitic migration. *As Chapter 19 of Decoding the Deluge shows, this thread is the life and travels of **Abram** (Abraham) and three generations of his descendants.*

With this basic introduction to prehistory and East-West differences, we should now be able to make some basic insights into Eastern prehistory and religion, starting with the subcontinent and **Hinduism**.

The Indian subcontinent has produced many diverse mythologies and modern religions (e.g. **Hinduism**, **Buddhism**, Sikhism and Jainism, just to name the main ones). It is all incredibly complex and would be indecipherable but for two keys. I found one of these keys only recently by what seems to have been a stroke of good luck. With these keys, I am able to construct a very likely prehistoric outline for the subcontinent, an outline that accounts for its many oddities.

Wikipedia's India Page assures us that India's genetic diversity is second only to Africa. That tells us that there were several early migrations into and through India.

The first migration would have been the bow-and-arrow-armed, female-dominated, marine veterans of the "Mother-of-all-Battles," at Ur. Again, women generally detest physical violence. Their form of violence is the lie. The Mid-East would also have been a watershed for *Homo erectus* at a much earlier time, with the most aggressive, male-dominated hunters having gone westward.

The news of the devastating *Homo sapiens* victory at Ur would have traveled like the wind to India and beyond. The *Homo erecti* (Let's use this English-sounding form as the plural) knew that they had to respect and beware of this little army of migrants. But look at the figure below, the key that I discovered only recently with the help of some Russian friends:



Note from the above that the waters along both coasts of India are too deep to offer good fishing. The fishing only gets really good when one gets to southern Burma/Myanmar. As soon as the advance contingent got to southern Myanmar, they would have sent back word, to anyone remaining in India, to keep marching. Thus it would have required a long time before there were enough *Homo sapiens* in India to challenge *Homo erectus'* dominance there. Remember, most, if not all, of the hunting people were going in the other, northwestern, direction. In India, both sides would have been well-

motivated to compromise with one another, to peacefully co-exist.

Note also that because the bow and arrow is so superior to the spear, hunter gatherers using it tend to deplete the game very rapidly.

So the peace in India could have been maintained much longer and ill-feelings reconciled by making the bow tabu. (Many peoples did consider the weapon to be sacred and tabu right up to the modern era. Some even denied having any knowledge of it!)

But when the subcontinent finally did start to become depleted of game, *Homo sapiens* would have started, once more, to look at *Homo erecti* as meat. A hungry man has no conscience.

The other key to the subcontinent, the one that I discovered early on is the origin of the Brahmin priests. The Brahmins have retained their position of religious dominance in India right up to the present day and are ethnically different from the Dravidian people of southern India. They look more like the Saudi people, and Joseph Campbell suggested that they had migrated into India from the West. This was a likely guess also because the Brahmins were possessors and keepers of the earliest texts from the subcontinent, the Vedas, a collection of four Sanskrit, canonical texts containing very typically-violent, western-like Species War mythology. The Brahmins were especially useful in explaining (if not creating) rich associations between heat and fire on the one hand and our main, prehistoric

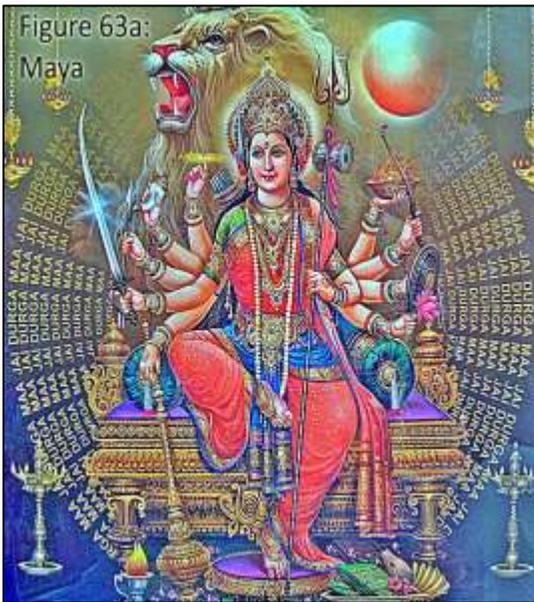
traumas on the other. They also preserved some uniquely rich information about the Great Flood and the days leading up to it.

But when other westerners, Indo-Aryans, migrated into the subcontinent between 1500 and 1200 BC, the Brahmins merely accommodated them. They did the same for Alexander and for the British when they came in the mid 1800s AD. Though unable or unwilling to unify their people and stop the invaders from pouring in, the Brahmins were able, on each occasion, to maintain their dominance as religious leaders owing to their accurate knowledge of prehistory and their cunning games of one-upmanship.

However, the preservation of their religious dominance and positions of privilege required the Brahmins to progressively tweak, actually to denigrate, the violent, western-like, Species War mythology into the Eastern, female-dominated form of the same. Female-dominated, Eastern religion became exactly what you might expect: a huge lie that sought to tranquilize the traumatized victims of violence by denying the historical reality of the violence.

The central concept of Eastern religion, which Joseph Campbell referred to as the “great reversal” and I refer to as the “great lie,” is *maya*. “Life,” says the Buddhist, “is *maya*, the illusion of endless cycles of death and rebirth that have no meaning except for those who achieve inner peace by realizing that they themselves are nothing.” This philosophy does describe the unity of matter and energy of the physical world; but religion is not about physics and chemistry. It’s about the hominid part of the biological world, and all of us hominids are equipped with nervous systems that end in our fingers and toes, systems that require us to function as separate beings.

Westerners hope that by making all the right obsessional gestures, offerings and sacrifices to their gods, which include all the universal objects of greatest ambivalence; these “gods” (the ongoing objects of ambivalence and the dead, prehistoric ones that live forever only in our minds



due to their association with the ongoing ones) will protect us and turn the savage world into a safe place.

By contrast, the alternate Eastern way is like a wet nurse whose lullaby says, “Close your eyes, go to sleep, all your traumatic

experiences and fears were just a bad dream.”

*Who were these crafty, opportunistic Brahmin priests – originally? You’ve suspected the answer since I told you who Abraham was. Abraham or **Abram** is cognate with **Brahmin**.*

Now with one other piece of information, from the Mahābhārata, an epic tale about the struggle for the rule of the land, you can be absolutely sure who the Brahmins were.

“The struggle is between five heroic brothers, the Pāndavas (the pallid ones) and their one hundred contentious cousins. The land has been subdivided between the Pāndavas and another group, the Kauravas. The (darker) Kauravas are confined to the northern foothills of the Himalayas until the first Brahmins, Krpa and Drona, arrive on the scene, “impress the [Pandu] princes with [Drona’s] *marksmanship*” and win positions as *teachers*. (Emphasis mine; cf. van Buitenen’s Mahābhārata translation: 1-7.)

The Brahmins were the opportunistic westerners that brought the long-forgotten and tabu bow back into India and started teaching *Homo sapiens* how to make and use it when the game had largely disappeared from the subcontinent.

Why were they willing to abandon their claim to privilege by virtue of their strategic ancestry, which is what they did by transforming their hallucinatory

(Western-like) mythology into Eastern mythology? Because they added a new and insidious wrinkle to reincarnation doctrine. "One's status and station in this life," they said, "is reward or punishment for one's behavior in the previous life."

Apparently, they reckoned that their claim to privilege before the descendants of other Species War victors, was better justified by their behavior "in a previous life" than it was by their birthright.

But this reincarnation doctrine is the most pernicious and unconscionable lie ever invented. It's a blame-the-victim doctrine if ever there was one. To the extent that there is a hell -- guilt and fear owing to one's own misdeeds -- they've been burning in it.

We can end this very general survey of prehistory and religion with a few words about **Buddhism**. Buddhism is basically just the formal expression of what has always been the female response to trauma: bury it, forget it and deny it ever happened. But we can't do this 1) because the prehistoric elements of the godhead associated with the primal deed and the Species War also each associate with an ongoing element, thus forming the complexes that Freud and I defined and 2) because we have to learn from those traumas and change the behavior that led to



The Buddha Statue in Hong Kong

them, change the K and R behavior that results (present tense, always and inevitably) in catastrophes that produce such traumas.

Buddha is an androgynous being that looks more feminine than masculine in many representations. Most of the Buddha images also combine *Homo sapiens* features with *Homo erectus* ones (e.g. barrel chest, club hands and feet, huge ears, bulbous nose, square eye sockets and/or a very brachiocephalic skull).

*Although believers are told that the way to attaining Nirvana, perfection and inner peace, is through the renunciation of desires*

*and the belief in separate things; they are always told this when they are placed before Homo erectus features of the Buddha and water bodies, thus piquing the patrons' unconscious guilt and causing them to cough up their money.*

The maya philosophy spread rapidly throughout the less violent, female-dominated East in the form of Buddhism. But in cul-de-sacs and near major rivers, the *Homo erectus* people would have been especially difficult to dislodge and reluctant to be dislodged. The Species War mythology from these places was not easily expunged.

How would you feel if a group of babies, born only yesterday, came to your home where you and your ancestors had lived for two million years and said, "Pack up, we're taking your property?"

Despite all the best efforts of past-master, world champion liars to distort and expunge the Species War mythology of the East, it is still clearly discernible. You can see it in the *Shao Jings* (money burning ceremonies that descend from the Eastern counterpart of potlatches (both of which were reparations payments to the *Homo erectus* gods), in Dragon Boat races and the myths about "Dragon Kings" (dragons were/are universal symbols for *Homo erectus*). *Ch'u Yüan*, whom most Chinese mistakenly regard as a historical character is also clearly symbolic of *Homo erectus*. (See Endnote 74 of Volume II

of *Decoding the Deluge*.) Most telling of all is the principal Chinese holiday, *Guanian*. *Guanian* means more than just “New Year.” It also refers to the earliest Chinese mythology about the “*Guanian Monster*” that Chinese people chased northward and out of China “with sticks.”

Up until now, our religions have served our traumatized species as tranquilizers. They have helped us to *wish away* our fears and negativity toward one another and the murdered gods by either denying the sources of those fears or positing all-powerful and all-knowing parents in the sky that can forgive and protect us.

But by becoming realistic about the source of our problems, the K and R Class Struggle, and actually minimizing this *actual* source of our hatred and indifferent for one another; we can permanently eliminate all of our social, political and even medical ills and elevate humanity to a higher level of cooperation and civility. That higher level of cooperation and civility will speed humanity toward reaching or even exceeding our ancestors’ most ambitious dreams. Humanity collectively can approach the power, knowledge, infallibility and immortality of our greatest gods and turn Earth into a paradise that exceeds all of our ancestors’ greatest hopes for us.

It is toward this end that the Peace Love and Progress Party formally requests you, Mr. Doe, to acknowledge that “God” and “Satan” (or the “Devil”) have always been just symbols for Man. We also request you, Mr. Doe, to join us, to help us turn your Church of God into a Church

of Man, a Man that is truly worthy of worship, a Man that has not just “put the Devil behind him” on Sundays but has put the K and R Class Struggle behind him, *permanently*.

Let’s go out listening again to Alfred E. Brumley’s, “Turn your Radio on.” By now, you post graduate students of religion should have no trouble identifying the universal element of the godhead that inspired it.

Hope to see you all again soon.

For **PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org**,

Dave,

November 6, 2019



### 53. Social Science 301 the New Socialist Family

(The video for this text is available at Youtube.com and on the **Video Page of the Peace Love and Progress Party**. Please read or watch these social science presentations in ascending order of their course numbers.)

Hi Dave again. It's great to have you back!

We are indebted to Burt Bacharach, Hal David and Jackie DeShannon for that great classic song, "What the World Needs now is Love."

The Peace Love and Progress Party and the New Social Science endorses every word of that song and claims, with its book, "Stage II of the Nonviolent Rainbow Revolution," to know how to create a world wherein everyone *does have* all the love he or she needs. That

book also describes how to get from here, our present savage world, to there. This talk summarizes and paraphrases that book, "Stage II of the Non-violent Rainbow Revolution."

Freud once said that life is about love and work. We've been talking mostly about work. Today's talk is about love. We can make this topic transition smoother if we go behind the words that we are accustomed to using and get to their deeper meaning.

Life, if we are living it properly, is *all* about love. As the great Cuban poet, Jose Marti, said, "Only love constructs." Work, if we are living properly, is constructive and expresses love for our fellow man, *agape*, to use the ancient Greek word. Love in the usual sense of the word refers to sexual love, the very special love that we reserve for the person or persons with whom we are most alike – think alike, desire alike and look alike -- and struggle to become as one with.

I'm not just playing with words here. We need to understand and appreciate love in order to accept it as part of the compensation we can have for minimizing K and R, for renouncing an instinctual impulse to pursue one of the extreme reproductive strategies. Love and a more civilized world are the compensations that we can expect for renouncing K and R. A population controlled (and greatly reduced) world also needs a general appreciation of love to designate the types of work – and whole industries – that are truly unproductive and can be and should be eliminated. Finally, we need to

understand sexual love, in *this* talk, to learn how to make monogamy work for future generations of people in a civilized, K-and-R-minimized world.

If you think about it, I think you will agree with me that heterosexual monogamous marriage (with one partner) should be the ideal that we strive for (for future generations) because it would greatly simplify life, enabling us to maximize *and meet* our expectations of one another.

But this will be the ideal only if and when we are able to provide everyone with the perfect partner, the partner that thinks, desires and looks most like ourselves, a partner that is so much like ourselves that there is no temptation to have sex with anyone else.

As we've seen, in our earlier talks, our present, dysfunctional monogamy developed with the K Class of first farmers accidentally and spontaneously owing to their competition with one another and their drive to accumulate private property. Monogamy enabled the K Class to constitute itself, as a class. At the same time, monogamy became the great woe and oppressor of the Ks because it aggravated the homophobia that prevented the homosexual sons of the first farmer/Ks and every successive generation of Ks from being able to love. (We all love the face of our opposite sex parent, the face most like our own. If mom has a partner and doesn't stay too close to us for too long, we transfer our sexual desires to our siblings; and they determine our sexual orientations. Monogamy forces homosexual folks to choose between

having love and having children. It forces bi-sexual folks to satisfy only part of their love – thus the homophobia.)

I said monogamy *aggravated* homophobia because, in earlier versions of these videos and books, I mistakenly omitted two other sources of homophobia. A minor but inevitable source of homophobia is the contradiction between homosexual love and reproductive competition. The major source of homophobia, for men, is our savagely-high birth rates, birth rates in excess of the rational one, which is that corresponding to the greatest *decrease* in the death rate. As public education and health and modern medicine and improved nutrition continue to lengthen life expectancy and lower death rates; we've got to lower the birth rates. As I write these words, on November 15<sup>th</sup>, 2022, it is predicted that global population will hit the 8 billion mark within the next two days. Our unsustainable population is still booming. We've got to get it under control and greatly REDUCE it. In order to do that, in order to lower birth rates, in order for folks to have meaningful marriages without having children, we have to improve the quality of those marriages, we have to increase, preferably perfect, the love between marriage partners. That's what this video and our book, *Stage II of the Nonviolent Rainbow Revolution*, is all about.

Our top priority MUST be to enable everyone to love. We have to legalize and encourage, not only same-sex marriages but also, group marriages that mirror people's sibling relationships. The most prevalent and easily-formed of these group marriages will be threesomes (of

two bi-sexuals of one gender and a heterosexual of the opposite gender) and foursomes (of two homosexual couples, couples that hope to procreate). Accordingly, the **Blogs Page of the Peace Love and Progress Party** includes a “Proposed Group Marriage Bill.”

But this is just a first step. Legalizing same-sex and group marriages will only give everyone the right to love. Most homosexual people will not exercise that right if they are still plagued by homophobia, which the *de facto* pressure to be monogamous keeps generating. What causes this *de facto* pressure to be monogamous? Growing class differences (in wealth, income and education) make every sort of marital union difficult and group marriages the most difficult.

In what amounts to a vicious cycle, homophobia creates savagery and savagery creates homophobia in men. Here, the savagery I refer to is our savagely-high birthrates, birthrates above the rational one corresponding to the greatest *decrease* in the death rate. Savage birthrates, women being baby-making machines, forces men to become killing machines. Killing machine is a role incompatible with male homosexuality. This creates most of the homophobia in men, homophobia that causes most of the homosexual men that can hide their homosexuality to do so, to adopt a false persona, the Third Mask, which portrays them as just the opposite of the loving person beneath the mask.

*The Peace Love and Progress Party is convinced that the only way to get off the suicide track that humanity is on,*

*the only way to eradicate homophobia and any of our other problems and create a civilized and sustainable world is with a **twenty-five year transition period in which we put a global moratorium on procreation.** No babies from anyone, anywhere, for 25 years.*

I'll pause the video so that those that have fainted can be revived.

This proposal is bound to sound outrageous to everyone. I doubt if anyone else has ever publically proposed it. It will sound especially outrageous to all the latent homosexual Big Brothers and the folks that are fundamentally religious, to all the folks that systematically fail to adapt. Freud had a special label for you folks, *neurotics*. While name-calling is not nice, the failure of you folks to adapt and your knee-jerk opposition to political attempts to adapt society endanger all of us.

This moratorium is the only way to get from here (the savage *status quo*) to there (a civilized and happy world). Big Brother is currently at the wheel of a bus that is racing toward a cliff. We can't just swerve in another direction. We've got to first stop the bus and educate everyone onboard as to why a new direction is necessary and what direction it must be.

More specifically, we need about 25 years of a zero birthrate in which to 1) reduce the human population to a manageable level; 2) educate everyone and complete the spread of English as the world language; 3) eliminate all of our prejudices. [The most damaging prejudice

being the homophobia created by the inordinately-high birthrate and the monogamy of savage, K and R society. As soon as we suspend human reproduction, the homophobia from these major sources will quickly start to disappear. Men won't have to become killers (a role incompatible with male homosexuality) and the option of marrying for children will disappear leaving only the option of marrying for love.] We need the moratorium fourthly, 4), to create equal opportunity and fifthly, 5), to use the Face Matching software (to be discussed below) for the people who cooperate and as an inducement for people to cooperate.

Perhaps the best way to explain the necessity of a procreation moratorium is to describe it as a rational and controlled population collapse. A population collapse of some sort, is inevitable, and soon, due to the unsustainability of the present population and the fact that it keeps growing. We are increasingly depleting non-renewable resources, driving other species to extinction and damaging ecosystems. Global warming will soon bring on another Great Flood. Atmospheric carbon content, higher than at any time in the last 400,00 years ([https://climate.nasa.gov/climate\\_resources/24/graphic-the-relentless-rise-of-carbon-dioxide/](https://climate.nasa.gov/climate_resources/24/graphic-the-relentless-rise-of-carbon-dioxide/)), and the fact that a Great Flood happened just 14,634 years BPE seem to guarantee that it will reoccur soon. Political tensions are also rising, making WWII ever more likely. Since a human population collapse is inevitable, a rational and controlled collapse (produced by collapsing our birthrate) would be preferable to the usual catastrophic

sort, which is produced by a huge, arbitrary and violent spike in the death rate. A controlled collapse, a global procreation moratorium, as described above, would also serve us as a springboard to a new, civilized and sustainable society.

Before proceeding to describe the New Socialist Family, the Stage II System of Marriage and Child-rearing, it is probably best to answer some of the fears and objections that many of you have. And I know that many of you are fulminating with objections – calling for my incarceration for smoking an illegal substance, plotting how to better censor the Peace Love and Progress Party, etc.

First, for the people in their 20s and 30s that worry about probably never being able to have children: none of us need to reproduce our genes. Genes only determine physical characteristics (e.g. the color of your skin, the shape of your nose, etc.). *Genes have nothing to do with the important stuff: character, personality and general intelligence.* All of the important stuff is learned.

After debunking the best efforts of Big Brother's overly-heralded and overly-paid researchers to prove otherwise, *Stage II of the Non-violent Rainbow Revolution* speculates that general intelligence is determined by two factors: 1) the amount of psychic energy that the individual generally devotes to repression (to walling off lies and excluding all awareness that would tend to conflict with lies) and 2) the number of internal

connections within the brain and the convoluted (folded) area of the cerebral cortex (the outer brain).

The existence of number 1) is demonstrated whenever someone tells a joke that makes anyone else laugh explosively. As Freud taught us, the energy for that explosion comes from the forces of repression being defeated. The punch line of the joke unexpectedly circumvents a wall of repression, defeats it and causes all that energy used for repression to be released.

The other factor, number 2), the number of connections within the brain and the cortex, is determined by a positive feedback loop consisting of five factors: 1) stimulation, especially at the earliest age and by the mother, 2) motivation, especially to please the loved one and at the earliest age when the brain and nervous system is growing most rapidly, 3) struggle (hard work), 4) achievement and 5) confidence.

At the insect level of our brains, genes probably do set up, in stages, the hard wiring of our autonomic nervous system – the simple pictures that, when associated with a present trauma, cause the brain center for the corresponding organ to be switched on. (See the *New Medicine of Ryke Geerd Hamer* on the **Blogs Page of PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org**.) But this evolutionary matching of simple images with organ systems is the same or virtually the same for all of us. Again, nobody needs to reproduce his genes. What everyone *does* need is love.

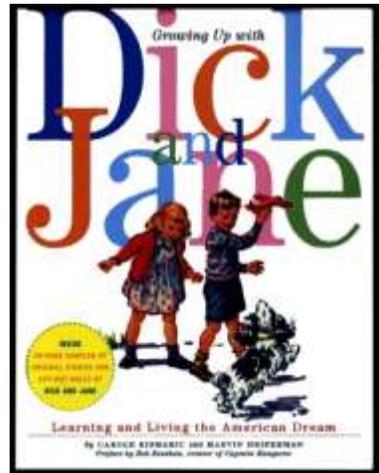
For the minority peoples and the people with dark skin who suffer from the universal prejudice against dark skin, for all the people who fear that no committee elected or appointed to award procreation rights could be fair and unbiased in selecting the couples privileged to procreate: your fears are justified *at this time*. This is a very good reason why the 25 year moratorium on procreation is needed, needed to educate people, eliminate every form of prejudice and create equal opportunity.

For the latent homosexual parents and grandparents that only married to reproduce their genes and regard the perpetuation of their gene line as their principal purpose in life, for at least half of all the people that have ever procreated: you folks are indeed to be pitied. Not because of what the future might hold for you but because of the relatively meaningless lives that you have elected to lead. Cooperate in the forging of a new and better world, and we will use the Face Matching software to find you the partner or partners that you can truly love. Do not worry about your friends and children or grandchildren not loving you without your Third Mask. To one extent or another, others have always been able to see through that mask, and they will love you more without it.

When an openly homosexual person once said to me, "Image how much your homosexual father had to sacrifice, *in his time*, to have you and raise you as he did," I belatedly but immediately forgave my father for all his problems.

Let's proceed now to a description of the Stage II system of marriage and child rearing that the Peace Love and Progress Party envisions for the future, for the indefinite future following the twenty-five year transition period and moratorium on procreation. The best way to describe it is with a scenario describing the lives of two individuals: Dick and Jane. Dick and Jane and their dog, Spot were the main characters of a popular primer that helped teach most Americans to read from the 1930s through the 1970s. Look how cute the originals were – living the American Dream – Dick's right hand holds a B25.

Our new Jane lives in a classless (K and R minimized) society, a society *with* equal opportunity and population control and *without* poverty, crime, global warming, or violence of any sort. She is three and one half years old and wondering what Mommy and Daddy are doing in their bedroom late upon a weekend morning. She turns the door knob and the door opens. She walks in and sees her parents enjoying intercourse.



If Jane hasn't already asked and been told where babies come from and how they are made, they tell her at this time. Because her parents are a happy couple, perfectly matched for one another by a computerized system that I shall describe for you below, they have sex often; and

Jane starts seeing it often. Soon she expresses her desire to replace Mommy in having sex with Daddy.

“No, no, no,” they tell her, “You and Daddy cannot penetrate each other or touch each other’s private parts because Daddy belongs to Mommy. But you can have the man that looks and becomes the most like your father.”

There’s nothing that Jane wants more, so she asks, “How?”

“Well, you have to start school, immediately,” they tell her.

Immediately, Jane enters a preschool where she receives an intensive course in health, safety, marriage and family life. Six months later, when Jane is 4 years old, she graduates.

The family counselor for the state immediately informs Jane’s family of the contact information for the new-born baby boy, somewhere in our socialist world, that is going to look the most like her father. Since baby faces don’t stabilize, on average, until about one year of age, you might be asking how this is possible.

It will become possible with two software applications. One, Baby Face Generating Software, analyzes a sample of every male baby’s genes, focusing upon the critical genes and alleles that determine facial characteristics, to generate an image of what that male will look like, facially, at maturity. The other application, Face Matching Software (or as I like to call it, “Finding Mr.

Right Software”), selects from a database of all the recently born baby faces, worldwide, the face that is a slightly more exaggerated image of Jane’s father’s face. This application is just an enhancement of the face recognition software already in existence and can be easily produced at any time. *The fact that we are only using facial point detection software for security and crime-solving purposes – and not match-making – shows how savage and insane our world is!*

Next, Jane travels to that baby boy. She travels to Dick’s home. Drawing upon her schooling and some initial help from Dick’s biological mother, Jane immediately starts to perform as Dick’s wife and mother. She nurses him with artificial breasts that hold formula or the biological mother’s expressed milk. With support from Dick’s family or relatives, Jane devotes 100% of her time to him. She nurses him, attends to the dirty work, plays with him and sleeps with him. Dick’s biological mother is able to return to work and attend to her husband within a week of giving birth. With training and support, little girls make excellent mothers. They still remember being mothered and want to do it themselves, which is why they all play with dolls.

Moreover, Stage II future mothers, such as Jane, will make the best mothers for a number of reasons. First, all of them will be well-motivated to have their husband/son grow up as soon as possible a) so that they can have sex with him as soon as possible and b) so that they can more fully devote themselves to their own education and future career. Secondly, these Janes will

want their husband/sons to grow up and become as intelligent, educated and accomplished as possible because they will know that half of their future prosperity will depend upon his earning power. *None of the Stage II mothers of an equal opportunity and population controlled world (wherein there is zero unemployment and a shortage of labor power) will be as the oppressed moms of today that make life-long babies of their children because they have no ambition and opportunity to be anything but a mom.*

If the Peace Love and Progress Party's speculation about the determinants of general intelligence is correct – and I believe it is – then the sons of these Janes will all be geniuses. Today's mothers have to divide their time, love and energy between the baby, the job, the husband and often other children. Jane's love and attention will be focused entirely upon Dick. He'll get as much love and attention (*stimulation* is the key word) as did DaVinci or Einstein. The Janes, themselves, will have more control of their families than even Chinese women have ever dreamt of. But back to our scenario:

As soon as Dick is toilet trained, Dick and Jane start school, where they have their own apartment. The apartment lacks a kitchen because all students eat in the school cafeteria. There are few teachers because most of the classes are online, with only the very best teachers offering them. Their school does have numerous nurses, psychologists and physical education instructors.

The population-controlled state will be able to provide lavishly for each child's education and development once there are fewer students to provide for and once expenditures for health care (attributable mostly to trauma and environmental toxicity), police, military, welfare and debt service (due to indiscriminate economic growth) are minimized. Government revenue will come much less from income tax and much more from the remainder of decedent's estates once minimal inheritances are paid out.

Dick and Jane will be able to enter a work-study program as early as junior high school owing to the shortage of labor and the fierce competition among businesses to acquire the best students as employees.

Marriage vows, marriage licenses and marriage ceremonies will all become as necessary as buggy whips and cease to exist.

The most difficult love and marriage problem will be convincing people to go on living and make use of society's face-matching software, once more, when their spouses pre-decease them.

The last thing I want to say today concerns China and the censorship that will prevent Chinese people from watching this video or reading the text of it. That's really quite tragic because this presentation answers what is probably the greatest dread that Chinese people have of change. They fear Chinese women becoming as oppressed and powerless as Western, especially American women.

Women need to be able to control family life and be the proactive leaders in love and marriage – and not just select the highest bidder from among the stupid men that take a fancy to them. Indeed, but for a few customs and holidays and Chinese women’s control of an archaic language; Chinese women *would* become as powerless and oppressed as American women, and marriage and family life in China would be as dismal as it is in the United States.

But archaic languages are the greatest particular problem that Easterners have. These languages, as we have already pointed out, make linguists of all the people that learn them and consume their imaginations and creativity.

Yet the complex code languages of the East are a form of secrecy and deception necessary to supplement larceny and lies. Easterners need larceny and lies to counter the overt violence of Westerners. Easterners can’t abandon their form of violence until the Westerners abandon theirs.

The Stage II system of marriage and family life that is a vital component of the New Social Science of the Peace Love and Progress Party and that I have described above *will guarantee all women more control of marriage and family life than any Chinese woman has ever dreamt of – and do so without the handicap of an archaic language. Its implementation, everywhere, should eliminate all incentive for savagery of every sort and enable us to integrate our peoples and civilize our world.*

Hope to meet with you all again soon.

For the Peace Love and Progress Party,  
**PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org,**

Dave,

November 30, 2019



## 54. Social Science 401 the Aboriginal African Americans Part I

(Please read or view these presentations in ascending order of their course numbers. The Videos are available on Youtube.com and can be accessed from **the Video Page of PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org.**)

Even as I release this presentation, in January of 2020, most of you will be shocked to discover its major message: *the first, aboriginal Americans came to the Americas directly from Africa.*

Don't feel like the Lone Ranger. For a social scientist, especially one professing to be *the* social science leader, I myself was embarrassingly late in realizing this. In my own defense, I can say that as soon as discovering my

mistake, my naive belief in conventional lies; I vigorously researched the Aboriginal African Americans and have been able to contribute to what is known about them.

Why are all of us so prone to being ignorant of the Aboriginal African Americans (hence AAAs)? There are several reasons.

First and as we've noted above, the prejudice against dark skin is universal. It derives from the expunction of the memory of our parent species (after the Species War and, especially, after the Great Flood) and our subsequent alienation from the rest of the natural world. This alienation was dogmatized by our modern religions. Even Black Folks, who tend to be the most religious Christians, are themselves victimized by this dark skin prejudice. Kenneth and Mamie Clark, a team of married psychologists, proved this in 1947. They offered children their choice of a dark-colored doll or an identical light-colored doll. *Even the African-American children assumed the light-colored dolls were "better"!*

Secondly, even once we know that we are great apes and that religious myths and rituals can't be literally true; religion continues to exert a powerful influence upon us until we become conscious of the prehistory to which religion symbolically refers.

Thirdly, old habits of thinking die hard, especially when they are reinforced by most of one's contemporaries.

Finally, as we shall see, prehistory in the Americas was so violent and traumatic that even the AAAs and the

Amerindians that conquered them blacked out (or *whited out*, as you prefer) most of it. The native people retained, as of the coming of the Europeans, only hallucinatory tales about “the animal people,” “the wooden people,” “black Quetzalcoatl,” etc.

Now, the easy way to proceed from here would be to just summarize the experience of the Aboriginal African Americans and then refer you to **three-volume Decoding the Deluge and finding the path for civilization** for the details and citations, especially Chapter 14 and Appendix H. That’s what I would do if we met on the bus or in a coffee shop, when I had limited time to talk to you.

But that approach is ill-advised for two reasons. First, you probably wouldn’t believe me. Secondly, it wouldn’t be fair to the heroic individuals that I learned from, individuals that uncovered and publicized the truth at great expense to their own material well-being. You see, popular lies are popular because they favor, in the short run, a ruling class, a large nation or a dominant culture – groups that generally force their wishful thinking and their prejudices upon the rest of us. Of course, as Zoroaster and all the best philosophers have told us by a host of similar expressions; the truth is all the knowledge and information that advances human evolution. Lies, in the long run, do just the opposite. *How much more cooperative, united and competitive would North Americans have become -- without having to export violence and import stolen resources – if we had **not** replaced the truth with racism?*

In a world that is drowning in lies, telling the truth is a revolutionary act. Those individuals that combat the most basic lies of a ruling class, a large nation or a dominant culture are not just revolutionaries, they're heroes; and we need to honor them. So, I will tell you first about the Black Historians that I have learned from, mostly in their chronological order.

The foremost of these heroes was the first one, Constantine Rafinesque.



Constantine Rafinesque, a professor of Botany and Natural History at Transylvania University in Lexington, Kentucky, was one of the most enlightened men of his day. He devoted his life to science. He came into possession of the Bible of the Delaware (Lenni Lenape) Indians. The last of the Delaware Indians to steward their tribal history, the *Walam Olum*, painted branches that they kept in bundles, entrusted them to Doctor Malthus Ward of Indiana. Two years later and before moving to Georgia, Malthus Ward entrusted them to Professor Rafinesque. Rafinesque preserved the glyphs of the fragile *Painted Record* by carving them onto

linoleum. Two more years later, from another and unknown individual, he secured “the songs annexed thereto in the original language” (*Walam Olum* [Indiana Historical Society version]: IX). Rafinesque then proceeded to learn the Lenni Lenape language and translated the songs of the *Walam Olum* into English.

Rafinesque was a prolific writer whose works include over 900 titles spanning many fields of endeavor. The members of the Indiana Historical Society tell us that, “throughout the past one hundred years Rafinesque’s stature as a scientist has been steadily growing. Among his many contributions to the natural sciences was his articulation (a generation before Darwin) of the general theory of evolution. Rafinesque also championed the principle of natural botanical classification, which became universally adopted. In the field of botany alone, Harvard University and the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia have recognized his genius and are re-examining his contributions to that science. In like spirit the Indiana Historical Society is re-examining his contributions to prehistory.”

The *Walam Olum* passed into the hands of Daniel Brinton and then the University of Pennsylvania in Philadelphia. The reason why the survival of the *Walam Olum* was not forever secured by Rafinesque and his estate and the reason why his genius is so late in being recognized is that he was – and remains – highly controversial. He probed taboo subjects: the Species War and the AAAs (Aboriginal African Americans).

The Indiana Historical Society notes that he fell out of favor at Lexington's Transylvania University.

Transylvania University was the first university west of the Allegheny Mountains. It turned Lexington, Kentucky into the "Athens of the West," but its flowering was short-lived. The advent of the steamboat on the Ohio River caused inland Lexington to decline. Moreover, Rafinesque's individual fate at Transylvania State appears to have been sealed because, "The chaotic condition of the state's finances and the hostility of religious factions in the Kentucky legislature were contributing factors to the decline of the university" (*Walam Olum* [Indian Historical Society version]: 256). This Society comment grossly understates the reality: wealthy slave owners and other white, racist Big Brothers were terrified of Rafinesque. He quit teaching and died a pauper.

At least four different individuals or institutions have published new and allegedly improved translations of Rafinesque's original translation of the *Walam Olum*. In Volume 1, Chapter 14 of *Decoding the Deluge*, where we review the *Walam Olum*, I give you numerous examples of how the allegedly improved editions are all inferior to Rafinesque's original.

Now I'll summarize the relevant passages of Rafinesque's *Walam Olum*. In Part II, the Delaware used the bow and arrow to fight and defeat *Homo erectus* in Eastern Siberia. This was still during the depths of the Ice Age. Surviving *Homo erectus* people were first believed and later hoped to have fled across Beringia to "Snakeland"

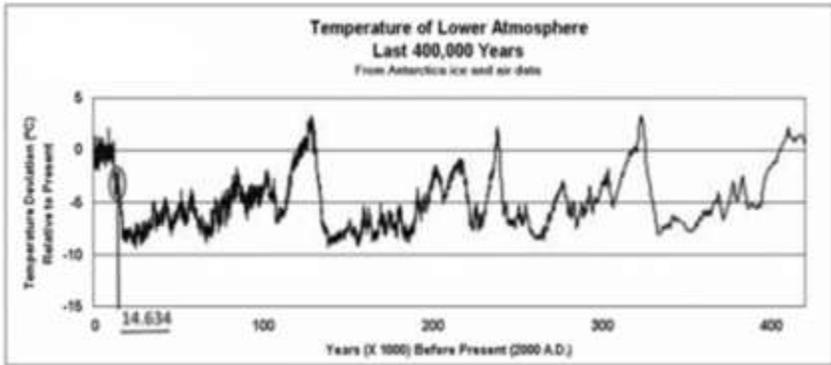
(*Homo erectus* land). The angry *Homo erectus* spirits were thought to have destroyed living men, their anger culminating in the Great Flood. To quote the *Walam Olum* songs that accompany the glyph below:



“The dark snake he brought the monster (Amanyán), he brought snake-rushing water, he brought it... Much water is rushing, much go to hills, much penetrate, much destroying.”

It is extremely important to realize that the Great Flood actually happened. The mythologies of every people make some mention of it. Worst effected were the people living at the coasts and in low-lying areas. Fintann, the Irish “Salmon of Knowledge,” the legendary bringer of culture, is a symbol for the first farmers that were living in the lowest, most fertile and easily-irrigated lands. They were all swallowed up by the sea or swept out to sea by the tidal wave created by a massive ice sheet, probably the Greenland Ice Sheet, falling into the sea. The aberrant zig zag on the far side of the last great ice cycle, a zig zag that is in the middle of the last great

upturn on the average temperature graph (as determined by analysis of Vostok Ice Sheet core samples) gives us a rough date of 14,634 years BPE (before the present era, year 2000) for the Flood. See the figure below.



This tells us that the discovery of horticulture, which had to be the cause of the Flood, happened not 9000 years ago, as archaeologists believe based upon the earliest radio carbon date for the crop pollen they find, but about 15,000 y. a. This explains virtually everything about our dark and disordered past. It causes all the puzzle pieces to fall into place. The discovery of horticulture, selecting the seeds that fall upon the ground without opening, preserving them over the winter in dry clay pots and planting them in the spring, spread like wildfire. Why? First because it enabled people in the temperate zones to live much further down on the food chain and to greatly expand the human population in the temperate zones. Secondly, because animal breeding had been understood for at least one hundred thousand years, but it was not commercially possible until grain or tubers could be

grown to feed the animals. So, the discovery of horticulture sparked a global frenzy of slashing and burning to lay claim to possession of the lowest, most fertile and most easily-irrigated lands, lands that our previously nomadic or semi-nomadic ancestors had always thought to have belonged to their gods, their earliest gods, the *Homo erectus* gods. The slashing and burning caused terrible deforestation and carbonization of the atmosphere – globally. There were no fire departments in those days. This, in turn, caused a massive ice sheet, probably the Greenland Ice Sheet, to fall into the sea at 14,634 years ago, only about 6,000 years this side of the LGM (last glacial maximum), when the glaciers were still massive. Up to half of the world's people, and all of the first farmers, died. Common folks all believed that the Flood had been brought by the angry *Homo erectus* gods, as punishment, for defeating them in the Species War. So, it became taboo to even think about them or the Species War because doing so, might ignite their anger and bring on more punishment. Consequently, most of our mythologies, the mythologies of the peoples that were victimized by The Flood, became more grossly compromised after the Flood, so compromised as to virtually extinguish the memory of our archaic ancestors. But the most intelligent people knew that the Flood had something to do with horticulture, so the First Neolithic, the first Stone Age of Agriculture was everywhere aborted. As one of the Greek myths of Deucalion informs us, agriculture and the Neolithic restarted, five thousand years later as people realized that, without agriculture, cannibalism was

inevitable. Archaeologists can't find the pollen from the First Neolithic because all the farming then was being done on lands that are now 300 feet below sea level.

Before leaving this discussion of the Great Flood, it is most important to take away from it the fact that, except for peoples, like most of the Amerindians who had been living toward the center of continents, all of our ancestors were traumatized by it **AND WE STILL HAVE NOT RECOVERED FROM THAT TRAUMA AND WON'T UNTIL WE THOROUGHLY AND CONSCIOUSLY UNDERSTAND IT AND LEARN WHAT WE MUST DO TO NOT REPEAT IT. WE ARE RUSHING HEAD-LONG INTO ANOTHER GREAT FLOOD BECAUSE WE HAVE YET TO RECOVER FROM AND LEARN FROM THE LAST ONE.** THE NEXT OCEAN RISE WILL NOT BE 100 FEET WITH AN ADDITIONAL 100 FEET FOR THE TIDAL WAVE. IF THE GREENLAND ICE SHEET SLIDES TODAY (January 28, 2020), THE OCEAN RISE WILL BE ONLY 25 FEET WITH AN ADDITIONAL 25 FEET FOR THE TIDAL WAVES. BUT WITH THE SIZE OF TODAY'S POPULATION AND OUR BIGGEST CITIES BEING ALL AT SEA LEVEL, THAT 50 FEET OF WATER WILL BE ENOUGH TO KILL BILLIONS OF PEOPLE. BIG BROTHER'S INSISTENCE UPON HIDING ALL OF THESE TRUTH'S AND LYING TO YOU (E.G. "SEA LEVEL RISE HAS ALWAYS BEEN AND WILL ALWAYS BE **GRADUAL**") ONLY GUARANTEES THAT A CATASTROPHE OF THIS MAGNITUDE OR SIMILAR MAGNITUDE WILL HAPPEN.

But let's set aside the Big Picture and deductive reasoning, for the moment, and return to our coverage of the Delaware Indians, the Lenni Lenape Amerindians.

The sea level abruptly rose and fell a number of times, but the Delaware hung on in Eastern Siberia much longer than you would expect due to an abundance of game and their fear of migrating to "Snakeland."

[Our immediate ancestors, everywhere, referred to our *Homo erectus* ancestors as snakes or serpents. This was not only because *Homo erectus*' sensory perception was much better than ours and because he could detect our approach before we could detect his. This, by the way, is why the dog is "man's (*Homo sapiens*) best friend." We needed the dog to compensate for our sensory inferiority and win the Species War. *Our archaic ancestors were referred to as snakes mostly because of the serpentine shape of their skulls.*]

Nevertheless, in Part III of the *Walam Olum*, seven eighths of the Delaware walk across the ice, all in one night. But they find no *Homo erectus* people in Snakeland; and, not wanting to think that they killed off the last of them, prefer to think that they are in hiding. It is suggested, early in their North American wanderings, that they were spotted by scouts, Black scouts because several of their chiefs become distinguished as "Snow Somebody" or "White Somebody." Yet they divide and move in different directions several times before running into serious opposition, further south, in warmer territory. More "White" leaders are referred to; and the

enemy are referred to, at least once, as “Blacks” and several times as “robbers.” (The Delaware would have initially assumed that the others’ faces were darkened for the purpose of robbing at night.) They fight the Blacks in the south and the east and are at first defeated by them.

However, the Blacks, preferring the bountiful land east of the Mississippi River and the lands adjoining the rivers and the sea, ceded the hinterlands to the Amerindians. They would have been forced to cede the hinterlands to the North and West because (1) the Amerindians would have kept pouring in, one group after another; (2) the Blacks, being a marine people from tropical Africa, were adverse to cold and dry climates; and (3) the AAA population had been decimated by the Flood. After exploring the whole of the hemisphere, they would have established only outposts and garrisons in the most strategic parts of the less desirable lands (i. e. the Rocky Mountains, the Central Plain and the Western Desert).

By the way, I found the AAA mound that I knew (from solar mythology) would be somewhere near the Gorge and Taos, New Mexico. The AAAs also built a sophisticated fish kill on one of the streams flowing past this mound.

So, the Amerindians were able to build their own towns and perfect their hunting skills. One of their chiefs eventually goes south and learns about planting corn. (Other myths about black ants and red ants and the “Corn Woman” make it clear that the Amerindians

learned about corn by spying on Black women planting it.) The Delaware then plant corn everywhere and expand their population until they are formidable and secure enough to confront the Blacks across the Mississippi River from Cahokia. See the next three figures of Cahokia, a photo of it as it is now and two artists' conceptions of it.



Cahokia was the North American capital of the Aboriginal African Americans, whom the Delaware originally refer to as the “Telega.” The Blacks refuse to allow the Delaware to cross into the bountiful East. The Delaware then unite with other Amerindians that have followed them into North America, the Iroquois. When the Amerindians outnumber the Blacks five to one, they attack, defeat them and proceed down the Mississippi River, defeating town after town. (An anonymous document on the web attests to this history and is obviously of Iroquois origin. The Amerindians of Mesoamerica also, unwittingly, confirm the *Walam Olum*

with this popular expression: “Man was not created until the gods bestowed upon him that special food (corn).”)



Cahokia article with painting by Charles Marion Russell

By the way, the famous artist of the Old West, Charles Marion Russell, was from the St. Louis area. He painted the second image, below for a 1917 article in the St. Louis Globe Democrat, and he obviously knew that the first Americans were Africans. Continuing...

It is quite obvious, *per* the *Walam Olum*, that the North American trend was for the Amerindians to drive the Blacks from the Northwest to the Southeast (toward Florida).

When one primitive people conquered another, the tendency was for the losing men to all be killed and their women and children to be assimilated as slaves and concubines. Religion-based prejudice has caused native peoples throughout the Americas to be slow to accept the growing evidence of their African ancestors, which is being found in blood types and genetic markers.

However, any survey of Native Americans reveals that almost all of them were darker in complexion than their Asian ancestors. Moreover, as one goes from northwest to southeast, the native people tend to be ever darker in complexion and less brachiocephalic (have skulls that



are less wide, less adapted to cold weather) – exactly as the pattern of conquest would suggest. In the swamps of Florida, Louisiana and Belize and on the biggest islands of the Caribbean and off the tip of Tierra del Fuego –

in all the places where the Aboriginal African Americans would have been backed up and where it would have been most difficult to dislodge them – the people have always been darker than their neighbors in skin color and have had more dolichocephalic (elongated, warm-weather-adapted) skulls.

Rafinesque also undertook to map and describe the *thousands* of earthen great mounds, the ancient great mounds that once dotted the Eastern United States and the Mississippi River System. Some were also in South America. Rafinesque wrote *The Ancient Monuments of North and South America*, which you can purchase at Amazon or download free at Kindle. His work was continued by two of his protégés, Ephraim Squier and Edwin Davis. They were able to obtain the financial assistance and support of the recently-formed Smithsonian Institution.

About 200 mounds of all sizes and forms were carefully excavated and measured and several thousand remains of ancient art were collected from the mounds. Squier and Davis oversaw all excavation (p. 45 of free Web PDF of their book, *Ancient Monuments...* to which all my unreferenced page numbers refer). Excavations and surveys were nation-wide, except for Wisconsin and the Northwest and began around Chillicothe, OH. (44). Monuments very regular in shape line the Gulf Coast from Florida to Texas and into Mexico. (52) The monuments were also larger in the South, decreasing in size and number as one went north. Though there were some massive mounds in the north, like those of the

south, "the greater number range from six to thirty feet in perpendicular height, by forty to one hundred feet in diameter at the base." (60) "Regular in shape" describes four types of ceremonial and religious monuments. The "irregular" monuments were easy to distinguish as having been built for military defense. They always commanded the heights, running along the brows of hills or the approach to strong positions like the headlands where waterways join. They were always adapted to the geography and walled off, usually with ditches external to the embankments. (61) The Saint Lawrence Seaway and the Great Lakes seem to have been the limits of the monuments in the Northeast. (52) There is an abundance of small mounds or tumuli in Oregon. (53) Many are on the Gila River in California and along the tributaries of the Colorado River. (53)

The mounds consist of earth or stone or both. Earth and stone was sometimes brought from afar. (61) The regular mounds consisted generally of four types. Rounded or conical mounds of various sizes and heights were the most frequent except in the South. (56) Pyramid mounds, closely resembling those of Mesoamerica, but not stone faced, were everywhere but rare in the northern latitudes (Wisconsin and above). These always had truncated tops, usually were stepped or terraced and generally had graded ramps on one side (56), which we know from Mesoamerica, were used for rolling the bodies of victims down to their owners after the hearts had been extracted from them. (Priests ate the hearts.) Most impressive, rare in the northern latitudes

and most numerous in the South, were massive platform mounds of which Cahokia was the largest. These all had graded ramps or winding terraces leading to their tops. The fourth, regular type of monument was actually an assemblage of monuments of the other three regular types described above. These were distinguished as having one large circular and one large square enclosure, each one normally enclosing ten to twenty acres. These were most frequent in the eastern U. S., especially Ohio, and tended to disappear as one went south, as did also the irregular, defensive works.

The monuments were *not* evenly distributed anywhere:

“The alluvial terraces, or “river-bottoms,” as they are popularly termed, were the favorite sites of the builders. The principal monuments are found where these “bottoms” are most extended, and where the soil is most fertile and easy of cultivation. At the junction of streams, where the valleys are usually broadest and most favorable for their erection, some of the largest and most singular remains are found...And it is worthy of remark, that the sites selected for settlements, towns, and cities, by the invading Europeans, are often those which were the especial favorites of the mound-builders, and the seats of their heaviest population.” (61)

Squier and Davis understood intuitively that all of the regular mounds were tumuli or barrows (were used for interment). (61) I second that conclusion. We know, of

course, from Mesoamerica, that the truncated pyramids were adapted for human sacrifice by heart extraction. I will show you why and for what purpose the platform mounds were adapted.



The Smithsonian Institution, the financier of the project, was founded by the eminent scientist and philanthropist James Smithson (below). Smithson, a contemporary of Rafinesque and his equal in stature, understood that it is only with a reverence for truth and a respect for and cooperation with our fellow man that we are able to uncover the laws of nature and society and progress.

*James Smithson willed his entire estate, a great fortune, to*

*the United States, a country he'd never visited, to found in Washington D. C. "an establishment for the increase and diffusion of knowledge among men."*

The mounds project resulted in *Ancient Monuments of the Mississippi Valley*, which was published in 1848, eight years after Rafinesque died and nineteen years after Smithson died. It was the first book ever published by the Smithsonian Institution.

*If the publication of that book were the only accomplishment of Smithson's institution, we would still be forever indebted to it and James Smithson for what we are about to learn from it.*

The Big Brothers in Washington D. C. did their perverted best to sabotage the project, but Squier and Davis cunningly took their editor's advice. They avoided persecution from the racist and malicious, pre-Civil War, Big Brother scoundrels by refraining from drawing the important conclusions that were obvious to both themselves and Rafinesque. *I am able to analyze their data. I can and will tell you everything you need to know about the American monuments. Insane Big Brother has censored and persecuted me throughout my adult life, so I've got no career to protect.* I was able to learn what I am about to tell you only because of the heroic efforts of Rafinesque, James Smithson, Squier, Davis and a few others to systematically investigate the monuments before they all fell victim to the white man's homesteading, plowing and relic-raiding.

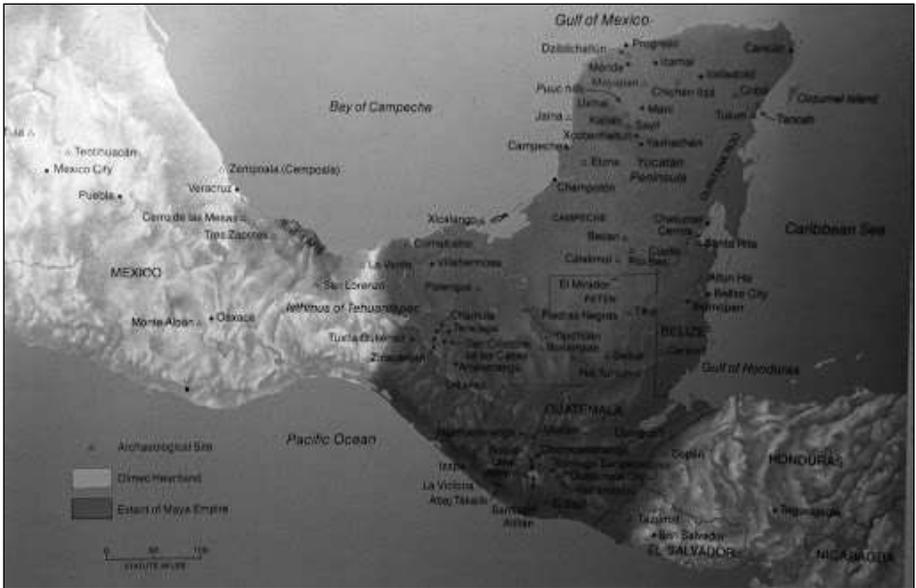
Fall victim they did and very quickly because:

“The centers of population are now, where they were at the period when the mysterious race of the mounds flourished.” (62)

Before I tell you everything you need to know about the American monuments, there are a few more heroic individuals that we need to recognize, individuals brave enough to speak truth to power, to contradict the latent homosexual, loveless, lying, malicious and suicidal Big Brothers, the best savages among us, and their determination to prevent change, hide the truth and guarantee the continuation of savagery and the repetition of environmental catastrophes.



Mexican archaeologist José Melgar was the first person within academia to disclose to the world that the huge, basalt, Olmec heads that keep turning up within the Olmec homeland territory depict African men. They are up to 11 feet tall and weigh up to 44 tons. See the figure, above, a typical example, and note that Melgar's African pronouncement required more courage than imagination. Notice from the next figure, below, that many of the first mariners from Africa would have followed the warmest currents west until arriving at southwestern-most part of the Gulf. They founded the Olmec civilization there where the climate was most ideal, and they could look homeward across the water.



*With or without Homo erectus people to impede their dissemination, the Olmecs would have multiplied and spread rapidly throughout the Americas. They would have quickly occupied the whole of the central region, where the Gulf of Mexico and the Caribbean Sea now exist. They built mounds along the Andean Coast too, at what later became Norte Chico and the Mocha Empire. The Tierra del Fuegians and their neighbors, the uncommonly tall Tehuelche, must also be of African ancestry. They have always been known for their dark skin*

*Just prior to the Great Flood, circa 14,634 years BPE, the ocean level had become 300 feet lower than it is today. It was all land mass between Florida and Guiana. **The Gulf and the Caribbean had become lakes.** Imagine 200 feet of water pouring over the land bridge and into the basin where most of the first Americans were centered! The*

AAAs would have been the world's worst victims of the Flood. The survivors would have been so traumatized as to be like zombies, which is why their Mayan conquerors referred to them as "Wooden People victimized by a hurricane and a flood." A rapid return to Pleistocene cannibalism would have motivated Olmec flood survivors to reestablish control of traffic through the isthmus. Trespassers ended up "in the soup," the exact Mesoamerican expression.

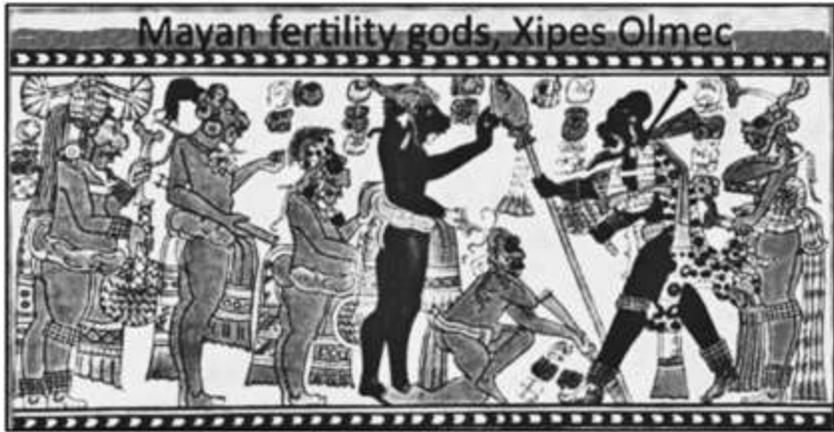
Although the Mexican Government is still hiding Otolum, the Olmec capital, the largest archaeological site in the Western Hemisphere and perhaps the world, Rafinesque discovered that inscriptions on an Otolum, stone-lined temple employ an alphabet very similar to ancient Libyan and Tuaric alphabets. (The latter peoples are both of North Africa.) See the figure below.

**TABULAR VIEW  
OF THE COMPARED ATLANTIC  
ALPHABETS & GLYPHS  
OF AFRICA AND AMERICA.**

*By Prof. C. S. RAFLNESQUE, Philadelphia, 1882.*

LYBIAN.					AMERICAN.		
1. Primitive and Scroetic.					3. Letters of Otolum.		4.
2. Old Demotic or Theric.					4. Glyphs of Otolum.		
Meanings and Names of Letters in No. 1.					Names of Letters in No. 2.		
		1.	2.	3.			
Ear.	AIP3.	A.	o	o	o	A	
Eya.	ESH.	E.	o	o	o	EI	
Nose.	IFR.	L.	X	l	o	IZ	
Tongue.	OMBR.	O.	=	o	o	OW	
Hand.	VULD.	U.	W	W	W	UW	
Earth.	LAMB.	L.	△	△	□	IL	
Sea.	MAH.	M.	~	~	~	IM	
Air.	NISP.	N.	~	~	~	IN	
Fire.	RASH.	R.		N	~	IR	
Sun.	BAP.	B.	o	o	o	IB	
Moon.	CEK.	C.	o	o	o	UK	
Mars.	DOR.	D.	X	X	Y	ID. ET	
Mercury.	GOREG.	G.	o	o	o	IOH	
Venus.	CAF.	V.	W	W	W	UW	
Saturn.	SIASH.	S.	o	o	o	ES. ISH	
Jupiter.	THEUE.	Th.	W	W	W	UZ	

Mayan art and mythology are also full of references to Black Olmecs, whom they conquered and later divinized (apotheosized). See the figure below.



In fact, all the peoples of Central America imitated the Olmecs, Olmec architecture, Olmec mythology, Olmec religious and population-control practices and what was apparently the first great original American sport of *tlachtli*.

This world-wide tendency, to imitate the first people, is called the "Founder Effect." *More specifically, the Founder Effect is the tendency to imitate the people with the most legitimate claim to the land, to imitate first Homo erectus and then to imitate the people that replaced Homo erectus.* This paragraph, these two facts, alone, should suffice to tell you – contrary to what Big Brother's archaeologists have always maintained – that *Homo erectus* was all over the Americas. But let's not jump ahead of the game. Leave that issue open for the moment.

Former Rutgers University professor Ivan van Sertima visited the Olmec sites that are not being hidden before writing his 1976 book, "They Came before Columbus."

A Youtube presentation by Frank Joseph clarified the issue of the head gear worn by the Olmec heads and assured us that these heads depict Olmec kings. Head gear, made of leather and much like the Olmec heads' gear, was worn by Mali kings and studded with gold and stones.

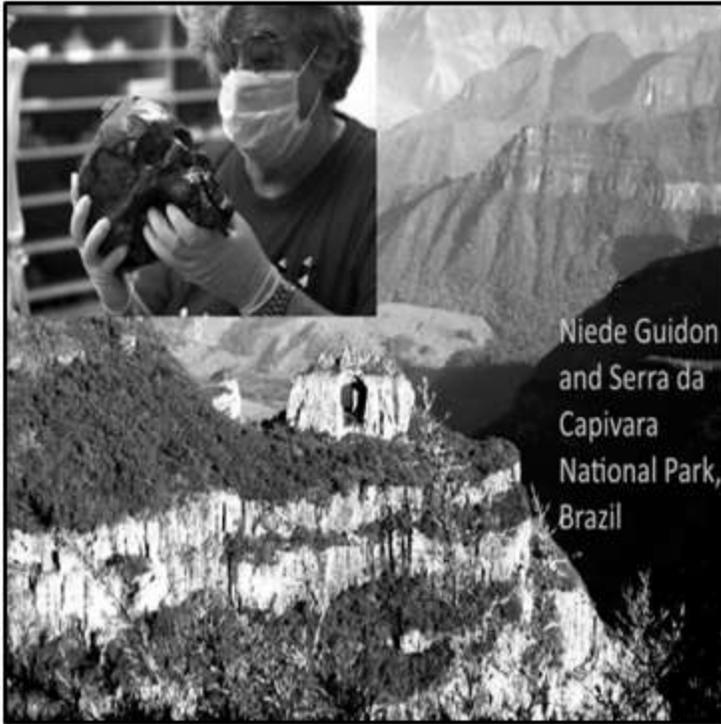
David Imhotep added that Abubakari the Great, a ruler of the ancient Mali Empire, made an expedition to the New World in the early 1300s A. D. Abubakari's men left numerous inscriptions throughout the Americas in the Manding writing system. Imhotep also pointed out that not only are the pyramid mounds of the Western Hemisphere similar to those of Egypt, but the cliff dwellings of the American Southwest are also similar to ones in Mali and Egypt. See Imhotep's *The First Americans were Africans*.

Although I have not yet had a chance to read his book(s), Carl Winters also added to our knowledge of the AAAs.

The decisive blow that ought to forever put the issue of the first Americans to rest for all but the most adamant racists was delivered by a team of American (mostly Brazilian) and European archaeologists. In the early years of this century, Mark Hubbe, Mercedes Okumura, Danilo V. Bernardo, Susan Pessiss, Walter Neves, Pedro Glorya and their colleagues produced the BBC documentary, "Tracking the First Americans." This video and Appendix H and Chapter 14 of *Decoding the Deluge*, which this video's text is based upon, should be the *coup de grâce* for dark-skinned racism.

The other video, the BBC video, informs us, and my private conversations with the Neves staff confirm, that all the pre-9-kya skulls of South America and all the pre-10-kya skulls of North America are Negroid in their cranial features and the facial features that forensic modeling attributes to them. All the post-7-kya skulls of South America and all the post-8-kya skulls of North America are Amerindian in their cranial features and inferred facial features. This doesn't contradict our 13.2 kya, calibrated radio carbon date for the Clovis entry of hordes of Amerindians. It only says that there were already so many African people here prior to the entry of the Amerindians and the extermination of the African aboriginals by the Amerindians was so rapid that we are very unlikely to find skulls that are exceptions to these general statements. Brazilian and French archaeologists have also provided us with the earliest dates for human occupation of the Americas: 65 kya at Pedra Furada ("Pierced Stone") an area with rock shelters within Serra da Capivara National Park in Piauí (northeast), Brazil. See the figure above depicting Niède Guidon and the park. There are over 800 archaeological sites there, and we have Niède to thank for their preservation. She also organized the French and Brazilian team of archaeologists who have been finding all the evidence that was reported in the documentary, "Tracking the First Americans." In the late Twentieth Century, she came out squarely on the side of Rafinesque, José Melgar and Van Sertima, affirming that the first Americans were Negroid. However, the Guidon Team absurdly speculates

that the Aboriginal Negroid Americans came by boat from Northeastern *Australia!*



This “Australia” nonsense is an absurd attempt to protect their careers by compromising with the Yankee and European racists. I’ve spoken with some of the Guidon Team. They aren’t stupid. The route to South America from Northeastern Queensland, where an early boat with a prow has been found, would have required the warm-weather Koories to navigate through arctic waters. Moreover, that route is six or seven times as long as the closest African route to South America.

Sixty-five thousand years ago, or earlier, in the coldest part of the Ice Age; people from North or Western Africa

wouldn't have needed sea-worthy vessels or navigational knowledge of any kind to get to South America. With most of the water tied up at the poles, the two continents would have been very close. Moreover, the currents on either side of the equator, though slow to non-existent at the coldest times, flow in opposite directions at other times. As soon as the African people started making rafts or dugout canoes, some of them would have ended up in South America.

I refuse to compromise with lying, latent homosexual scoundrels. I prefer to follow Rafinesque's honorable example even if it requires me to live out my life in poverty and obscurity. *Why? Because, ultimately, either the truth must triumph or we all, humanity, must fail.* Again, truth is all the knowledge and information that advances human evolution. Lies do the opposite.

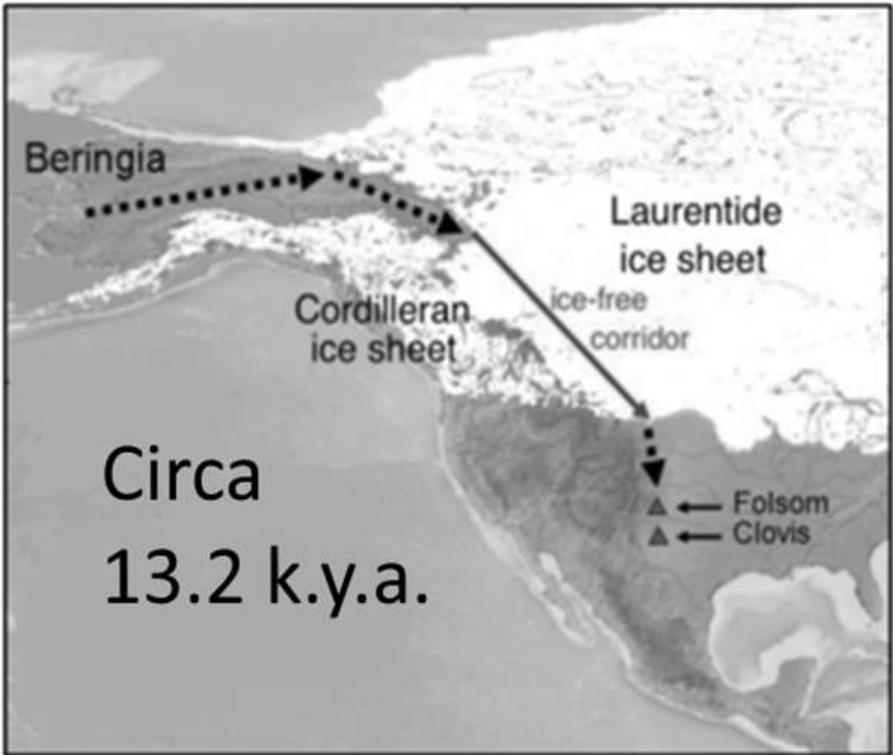
This ends Part I of this series.

In Part II, we'll return to our consideration of the big picture, deductive reasoning and analysis of the American mounds.

For the **Peace Love and Progress Party**,

Dave Huttner

January 8, 2020



55. Social Science 401 the Aboriginal African Americans  
Part II

(Please read or view these presentations in ascending order of their course numbers. The Videos are available on Youtube.com and can be accessed from **the Video Page of PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org.**)

In Volume III, Appendix B of *Decoding the Deluge*; I show you that analysis of all the mythology and the rituals of the Aboriginal Australians *and the photos of the Australian skulls that Australian archaeologists themselves show on the web* all contradict their ridiculous claim that *Homo erectus* never got to Australia!

Knowing, as we do, that the sickest (most loveless, mendacious, malicious and suicidal) of the latent homosexual Big Brothers are the Big Brothers from the US of A; it should not surprise us in the least if we find that *they* and *their* archaeologists have also been lying about the presence of *Homo erectus* in the Americas. The only possible material evidence of *Homo erectus*, to date, in the official record for the Americas, is rock face drawings and carvings, in Washington State and New Mexico, drawings primitive enough to be from *Homo erectus*. (It's a wonder that they haven't all been ground down!)

*Homo erectus* dominated the Earth for over 2 million years. That's 10 to 20 times as long as *Homo erectus mutants* (modern men, *Homo sapiens*, we) have existed. As the Scandinavian myth of Balder clearly tells us, for a very long time, from at least the time when they invented the spear until the time when our first, autonomous, *Homo sapiens* family was formed; they had no competitor. During that lengthy time period, there would have been as many of them on every continent and on all but the most remote islands as the food chain could support. During the depths of the Ice Ages, when the oceans were as much as 400 feet lower than they are today, many of today's islands were connected to continents. Beringia was often an isthmus and, as shown in the figure above, there would have been many times when *Homo erectus* could have walked the narrow ice-free Alaskan and Canadian coastline between the Pacific Ocean and the glacier. (The current along the Pacific

Coast of North America flows northward, warming the coastline.) Unlike the Delaware/Lenni Lenape, many of them would not have been afraid of being swallowed up by “the water monster” while walking this route. Neither would they have had to fear anyone lying in ambush ahead of them. [At no time would *Homo habilis* (a scavenger), in any numbers, have been any competition for *Homo erectus* and his spear.]

*Now let's formulate some very general test questions to affirm or deny our hypothesis, H<sub>1</sub>, (that the American Big Brothers and their archaeologists are lying and that Homo erectus was all over the Western Hemisphere).*

If H<sub>1</sub>, then Test<sub>(H<sub>1</sub>)1</sub>, T<sub>(H<sub>1</sub>)1</sub>: the AAAs would have killed all of them and *per* the Founder Effect, later peoples (e.g. the Mayas and other Amerindians) would have imitated the AAAs that took the Hemisphere from *Homo erectus*. The others would have imitated the Olmecs and their Black descendants. (In Chapter 35 of *Decoding the Deluge*, I reveal one exception that I've found to the Blacks having killed all the *Homo erecti* of the Western Hemisphere.)

T<sub>(H<sub>1</sub>)1</sub> is easy to verify as true. Failing to fully understand what the Founder Effect implies, even Big Brother's archaeologists have been unanimous in agreeing that throughout Mesoamerica it's attributable to the Olmecs.



North American archaeologists are, of course, denying that the Mesoamerican-based empires, at their zeniths, stretched at least as far east as South Carolina and, if not as far north as Cahokia (across the river from St. Louis, where exquisite Olmec artworks have been uncovered), at least as far north as the Four Corners (of New Mexico, Colorado, Utah and Arizona) and Chaco Canyon. Chaco Canyon, in northwestern New Mexico, was long a Toltec turquoise mine worked by slave labor. The worked,

copper “Birdman,” above, was found in the Etowah Mound at Bartow County Georgia. It is distinctively Toltec in design. He holds a severed head in his left hand, a sacrificial knife in his right hand, and another sacrificial knife is behind his head. The mud people statues, so common in Mayan territory, were also found at Etowah. More about them below. The North American motive for this cover-up and denial is obvious: imperialism.

Promoting prejudice and nationalism enables the richest (most capital-intensive-goods-producing) Ks to keep the Rs divided, to super-exploit the more labor-intensive countries and maintain savagery. But now that I am proclaiming that the American Founder Effect is much more extensive than anyone has heretofore contended, you can bet your life that Big Brother’s lackeys will be arguing just the opposite. Recall the Mayan pot shard depicting Black Olmecs on page 38 of Part I of this presentation. The Mayan priests that are preparing to sacrifice the drugged and crouching Mayan man are dressed in the skins of their Olmec gods. The Aztec counterpart of this sacrifice was made to propitiate and magically manipulate the fertility god, “Yipe Totec.” The Chichimec people, who include the last-arriving Aztecs, located in and around Tenochtitlan, now Mexico City. They overthrew the Toltecs. The Toltecs or northwestern Toltec vassals conquered many of the Yucatán Mayan kingdoms circa 900 A.D. and established their capitol at Chichen Itzá from where they controlled most of the northern Yucatán for a century or two . Notice how the common sounds in this progression, “o” + “l” “t” or “m” + “ec,” suggest the continuation of a cultural tradition. Note

also that many of the avatars of Quetzalcoatl, “plumed serpent,” the god symbolic of *Homo erectus per se* and worshipped by all of the Amerindians of the Mesoamerican empires, were black. Like his totemic precursor, “the animal people,” Quetzalcoatl was an amalgam of the Amerindians’ victims: mostly the *Homo erecti* and the Aboriginal African Americans.

Quetzalcoatl’s Mayan forerunner was *Kukulcan*, and *Kukulcan*’s Olmec forerunner (also a plumed serpent) is pictured on one of the murals at San Lorenzo, the late Olmec capital.

The *Popol Vuh*, the “Council Book,” the Bible of the Quiché-Mayas, also refers to the Quiché-Mayas as having replaced the “Mud People” and the “Wooden People.” The former were “unable to reproduce themselves” (Amerindians killed all of them). The latter were victims of “a hurricane and *flood* and monstrous animals that attacked them.” What, if not the Great Flood, could have traumatized the AAAs so much as to virtually paralyze them, to turn them into “wooden” people?

See the ubiquitous sculptures of “Mud People,” below. These were found in the Etowah Mound, Bartow County, Georgia; but they are common in Mayan territory. Note that their foreheads are *Homo erectus*, but their skin color is brown, and they appear to be wearing those flower wreaths that Polynesians wear around their necks. I suspect that the “mud people,” referred to in the Mayan *Popol Vuh*, are the Polynesian people that came to the Pacific coast of South America. The Amerindians (i.e.

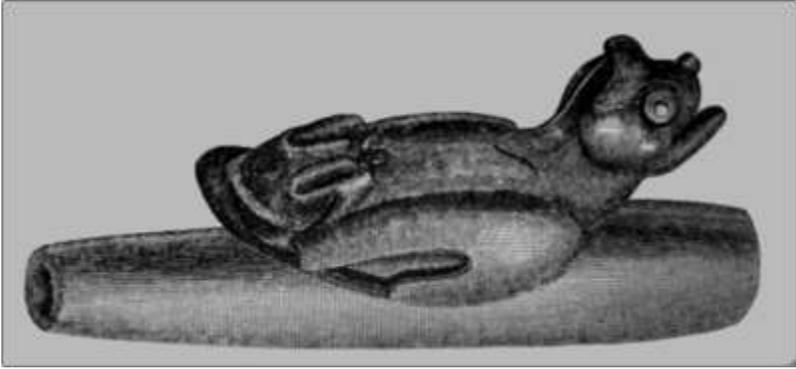
Mayas) conquered them before conquering the Blacks. Consider  $T_{(H1)1}$  to be proven as true.



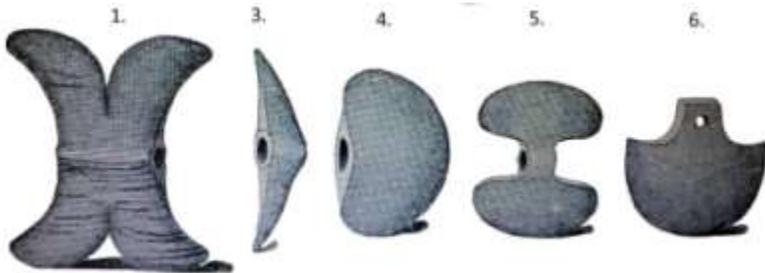
Here's a second test of Hypothesis 1. If  $H_1$ , then  $T_{(H1)2}$ : the Aboriginal African Americans would have been psychologically required – even in the less populated parts of the Americas – to make human sacrifices to the *Homo erectus* gods both as repetition compulsion for their Species War trauma and to propitiate the murdered *Homo erecti* that, owing to the ambivalence felt toward them, would have become magnified into the initial element and a lasting and permanent element of the Aboriginal African American godhead.



This test of Hypothesis I is also easy to prove. Look at the figure, above. This is called a *chacmool*. It is an altar very common to all of the Mesoamerican peoples, from the Olmecs forward. Although North American archaeologists have not reported finding any chacmool in the North, the next figure shows an artifact that *has* been found in the North. It is a pipe, no doubt, a “peace pipe” descending from the Mesolithic, the border between the Old (Paleolithic) and the New (Neolithic, agricultural) Stone Ages. The pipe is decorated with a reclining horned owl that is obviously a totemic forerunner of the chacmool. It was upon the table tops of these chacmoos, atop truncated pyramids, that victims were sacrificed by heart extraction.



The truncated pyramids were also common throughout the North and the South, but tend to be stone covered only in Mesoamerica. Five men would assist a priest. One man held each limb of the victim. A fifth man pressed against the victim's neck with a staff carved to look like a serpent. The priest used a stone knife such as one of those depicted in the next figure to slit the victim's skin and muscle just below the sternum. Then the priest reached into the victim's upper thorax and ripped out his beating heart.



The best estimate is that roughly 250,000 people were killed in this manner, in Mexico alone, in 1518, in the year before Cortez' arrival. All the knives pictured above were found in *North America*. The owl pipe was offered

by a stronger people to a weaker people and said, "Pay tribute to us, or else."

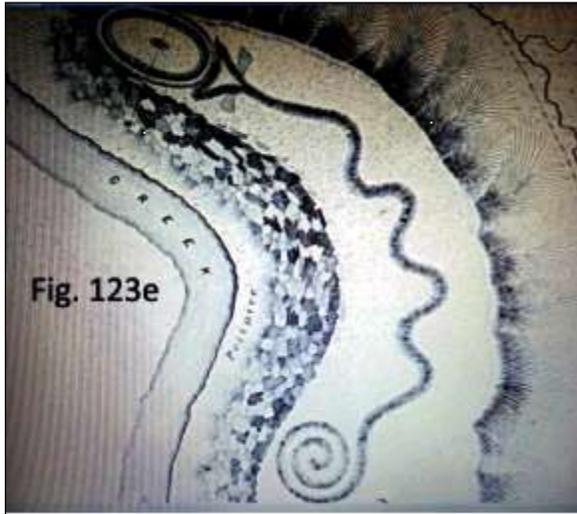
The northern Indians also had *mahquahuitls*, similar to those of Mesoamerica except the obsidian blades were embedded in wooden clubs instead of cactus fronds (351).

My unreferenced page numbers refer to those of the free PDF (on the Web) of Squier and Davis' Smithsonian publication, *Ancient Monuments of the Mississippi River Valley*.

Now look once more at the hominid chacmool, and notice that he has *Homo erectus* and *Homo sapiens* features. The eyes and arms are *Homo sapiens*, but the nose, club feet and ears-simulated headdress are *Homo erectus*. The headdress also hides the forehead, rendering it species-indeterminate. This confirms what we already know from Mesoamerican and Olmec mythology: the *Homo sapiens* victors of their theater of the Species War had already contracted the ambivalence of their victims and, as *Tezcatlipocha*, *Necocyautl*, had become divinized. Consider  $T_{(H_1)2}$  to also be true.

Here's a third test of  $H_1$ , our hypothesis that *Homo erectus* was in the Americas and American archaeologists are lying about him. If  $H_1$ , then  $T_{(H_1)3}$ : in addition to making sacrifices to *Homo erectus*, his Aboriginal African American killers would have adopted practices and left monuments that paid homage to *Homo erectus*. In addition to the earthen, truncated pyramids (resembling those of Mesoamerica, upon which the sacrificial rites

are well-documented and which were once prolific throughout the eastern United States and the Mississippi River Valley), Adams County Ohio has the “Serpent Mound.” See the next figure.



Of course, the serpent symbolizes *Homo erectus*. It is over 1000 feet long. The coiled tail is similar to ring markings seen on sacred monuments all over the world. It symbolizes the spirits of Species Warriors rising, like the smoke of the bonfires (that burned the less-edible body parts of *Homo erectus*) into the sky. It was hoped, during the Mesolithic period of solar mythology, that the spirits of the “good” [propitiated (or for Amerindians, *Homo sapien*)] gods would join the army of the Sun God in keeping the sun overhead where it was needed. Doing so required them to defeat the bad guys, the army of the demons that struggled to steal the sun. The monument is on a level, crescent-shaped hill, 50 feet above the adjacent creek. The side facing the creek is lined with

rocks. The other side is five to six feet in height. In my opinion, this is the only existing effigy monument that was built by the AAAs (Aboriginal African Americans). The *Amerindians* built many effigies in Wisconsin, Michigan and Minnesota, with a few in Iowa, Missouri and Illinois. These others also tend to appear on level river terraces but are much simpler in construction and had much less labor invested in them. The others show animals of various sorts and many human figures *that all have Homo erectus' long arms.*

Notice that the serpent of the Serpent Mound is expelling what looks like an egg. This "egg" symbolizes the Aboriginal African village and is oval only because it has been compressed inside the snake's body. Like the circles in which the AAAs lived and grew their corn, the "egg" is surrounded by a four-foot-high wall. These walls kept the deer and the rabbits away from their crops at night. It would have been more realistic for the snake to expel the AAA village/egg from its tail end, but that would have offended too many superegos! The fan-shaped object on either side of the serpent's head appears to be a pillow. The effigy is telling the *Homo erectus* gods, which started to rise into the sky as of the Neolithic and especially after the Great Flood, "*We remember you and recognize you as our parent species.*"

Many Amerindian peoples, especially the Mayas and the Toltecs are also known to have practiced head-binding – deforming the shape of the skull so as to simulate the shape of a *Homo erectus* skull. The ear plugs, nose bones, lip disks and neck rings of primitive peoples all served

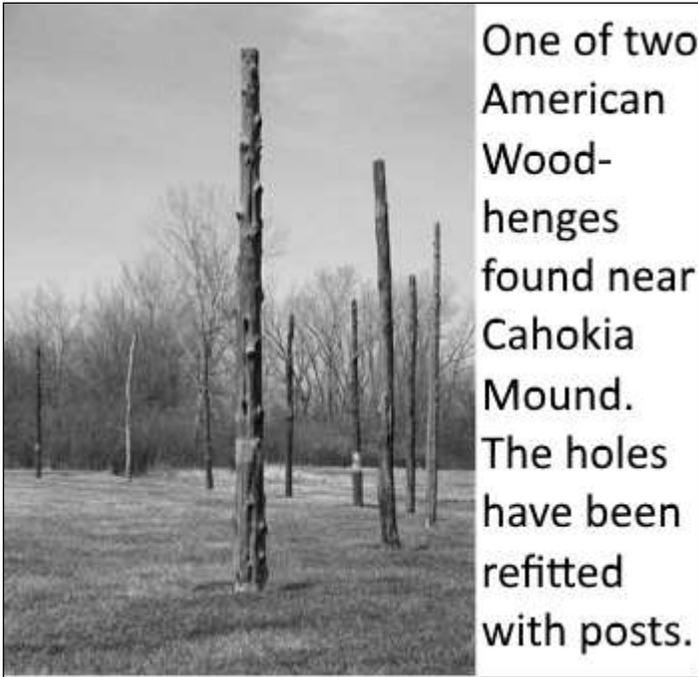
the same purpose as head and foot binding. (See Chapter 24 of Volume II of *Decoding the Deluge*.) I don't know enough about the AAAs to say with certainty that they practiced head binding; but given that the Mayas imitated them in every way, it would seem highly probable that they did. Consider Test 3 of  $H_1$  to be true.

Here's a fourth and final test of  $H_1$ . If  $H_1$  (If *Homo erectus* was all over the Americas, AAAs exterminated him and American archaeologists and their Big Brothers are hiding the truth), then  $T_{(H_1)4}$ : the ground upon which the Aboriginal African Americans burned the less-edible *Homo erectus* body parts (e. g. torsos and bones) would have contracted the ambivalence felt toward *Homo erectus*, would have become both sacred and taboo.

I will undertake this test by analyzing the round, conical-shaped mounds, like the Olmec one below. But for economy's sake, we might as well analyze the rest of the monuments at this time. For drama's sake, we'll analyze the conical ones next to last.



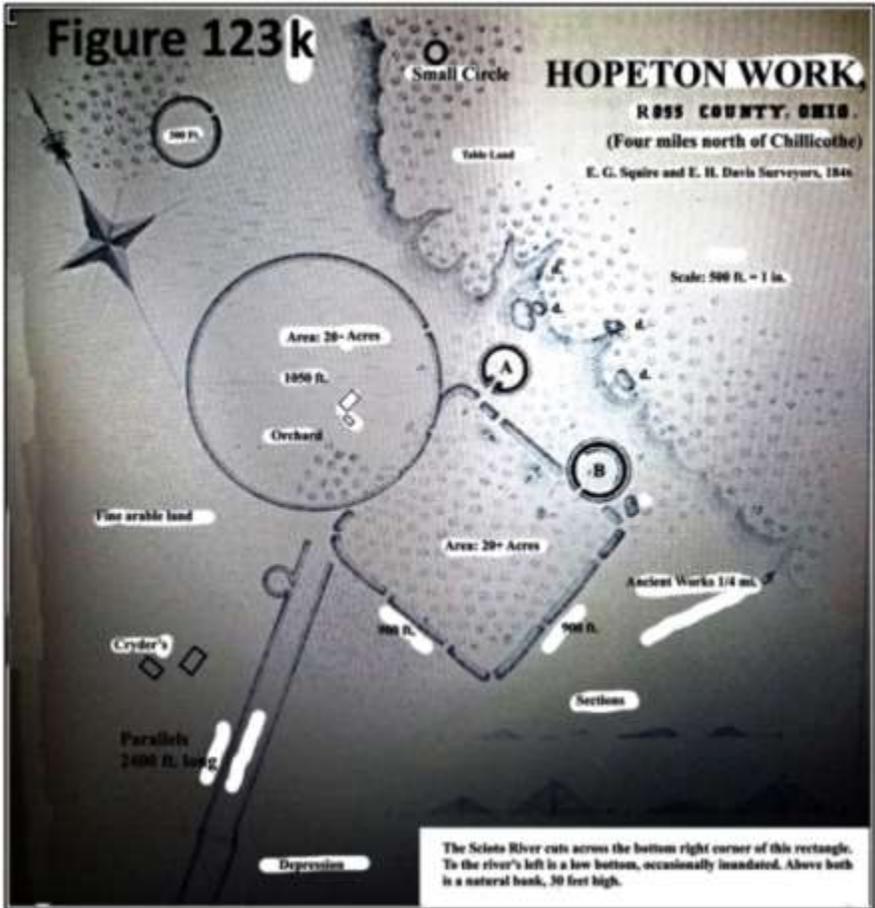
Now, the *Walam Olum*, Part IV, tells us that the AAAs would not permit the Amerindians to cross Fish River (the Mississippi) and enjoy the more bountiful eastern half of the continent. Many Amerindian hunters would have been captured while trying to cross at night. When the Amerindians finally defeated the AAAs, they were thirsting for revenge. They built at least two circles of implanted posts on level ground near Cahokia. See the figure below.



These sites resemble Woodhenge, near Stonehenge, in England, except that these near Cahokia had only one circle of implanted posts.

Like the *Homo erecti* of Species War times, captured AAAs were tied to these posts and shot full of arrows. (The symbol of the cross is derived from this early means of killing *Homo erectus*.)

By the time the Amerindians fought their way to Ohio, they had devised a more satisfying and poetically-just form of revenge. See the next figure.



This assemblage of monuments was once ubiquitous throughout the middle latitudes of the Eastern United States and the Mississippi River Valley and especially the Ohio River Valley. They almost always appeared on river terraces, fertile and level ground left by the rivers as, over the ages, they alter their courses and cut deeper and deeper into the earth. As I've already stated, the large circles enclosed the AAA villages and their crops. The truncated pyramids, that usually appeared at these locations, where the monuments upon which the AAAs

had sacrificed their victims. More simple, round or conical mounds were the most numerous type of monument everywhere in the northern and middle latitudes of North America. These Ohio-type locations, with round and square enclosures, such as the one depicted above, tended to disappear as one went south.

When the Amerindians took over these prime living sites, the alluvial terraces where the AAAs had lived and built most of their monuments; the Amerindians added the square enclosures.

The square enclosures were *not* for defensive purposes. Ditches, when they did exist, were on the inside of the walls. The walls or wall and ditch combination were always too high for a man to scale, and the walls were wide enough for spectators to safely stand upon. Posts and post holes at the center of these square enclosures would have disappeared by colonial times, but “chunk” or “slave” posts were known to exist at the center of one of these squares in the Cherokee territory of South Carolina. (248)

These squares replaced the truncated mounds as killing sites. Truncated mounds, most of them built by the Amerindians to simulate the truncated mounds of the AAAs, were built inside these killing squares and in front of the entrance/exits to the square that were placed at regular intervals. Amerindians that had been sacrificed by the AAAs magically returned to life upon these pyramid mounds and, with their bows and arrows, killed captured AAAs tied to posts at the center of the squares.

Many of these Ohio locations, which were very numerous, also had lengthy lanes, bounded by four-foot high walls. These were gauntlets that captured AAAs had to run before going to their deaths in the killing squares. The gauntlets allowed women, children and old people to vent their anger upon the AAAs. Small, thick and high walled circular enclosures, often with a ditch on the inner side, served as holding pens for prisoners.

Most of the conical or rounded mounds had been invaded by curiosity or treasure seekers before Squier and Davis got to them. Those few that were relatively untouched yielded prolific relics, many of them Paleolithic in character. Here's my favorite, as described on page 295-6:

“In a few instances the symmetrical altar, of which so many examples have been given, is wanting, and its place is supplied by a level floor or platform of earth. Such was the case with mound No. 1, in the plan of the great work on the North fork of Paint creek, already referred to. This mound, although one of the richest in contents, was one of the smallest met with, being not over three feet in height. (*It was worn down by the elements over tens of thousands of years*) Its deposit was first disturbed by the plough, some years ago, and numerous singular articles were then taken from it. Upon investigation, in place of the altar, a level area ten or fifteen feet broad was found, much burned, on which the relics had been placed. These had been covered over with earth to perhaps the

depth of a foot, followed by a stratum of small stones, and an outer layer of earth two feet in thickness. Hundreds of relics, and many of the most interesting and valuable hitherto found, were taken from this mound, among which may be mentioned *several coiled serpents, carved in stone, and carefully enveloped in sheet mica and copper; pottery; carved fragments of ivory; a large number of fossil teeth; numerous fine sculptures in stone, etc.*" (H emphasis mine, S&D: 295-296)

My interpretation: the Aboriginal African Americans imitated their African ancestors in building houses for the dead *Homo erectus* gods, but they had *not* been required to dispose of the less edible *Homo erectus* remains as did their African, dessert-dwelling ancestors. These Americans had plenty of wood, so they burned the *Homo erectus* remains in bonfires on the alluvial terraces where they lived and had feasted upon them. *Later, round mounds accumulated upon these exact spots where the bonfires had been. The Fir Bolgs did the same thing, which is why the Gaelic word Sídh means "People of the (Fairy) mounds" (See v1, endnote 41 of Decoding the Deluge.) Ashes like those of the previous paragraph –at the center and ground level, at a lower level than any altar or where no altar exists – tend to be Homo erectus ashes. Don't even bother asking anyone to excavate. It had to be this way because the ground upon which Homo erectus remains were burned contracted the ambivalence felt toward Him. That ground became sacred and taboo. The mounds accumulated over thousands of years as people*

*threw dirt upon these exact spots. (The dirt-throwing was symptomatic of their ambivalence. It both hid and memorialized the ashes.)*

Everything about the Squires and Davis description of the relics, above, bespeaks of a Paleolithic Boundary, Species War context except the pottery. Why the pottery? Because at the start of the Neolithic, the Aboriginal African Americans feared that their gods needed clay pots in the afterworld. (Not to pee in but to keep their seeds dry and prevent them from germinating during the winter.) So, in the dead of night, with the whole tribe in attendance and the priests in full regalia; they tunneled under the mound and a novice priest, skinny but exceedingly brave, the original Richard Pryor, crawled through the tunnel and placed pots at or just above the level of the ashes. Funny as it sounds, this is exactly what they would have done. Can't you see the other priests pulling Pryor aside and asking, "What were they doing in there?"

Pryor: "Who? ...What? ...Oh! ...They was having a party."

Only *tlatoanis* (high priest and supreme commanders) and (later) kings and emperors, the greatest phonies, could be burned upon these mounds *and have their ashes added to them, above the ashes of the Homo erectus gods.* T<sub>(H1)4</sub> is true.

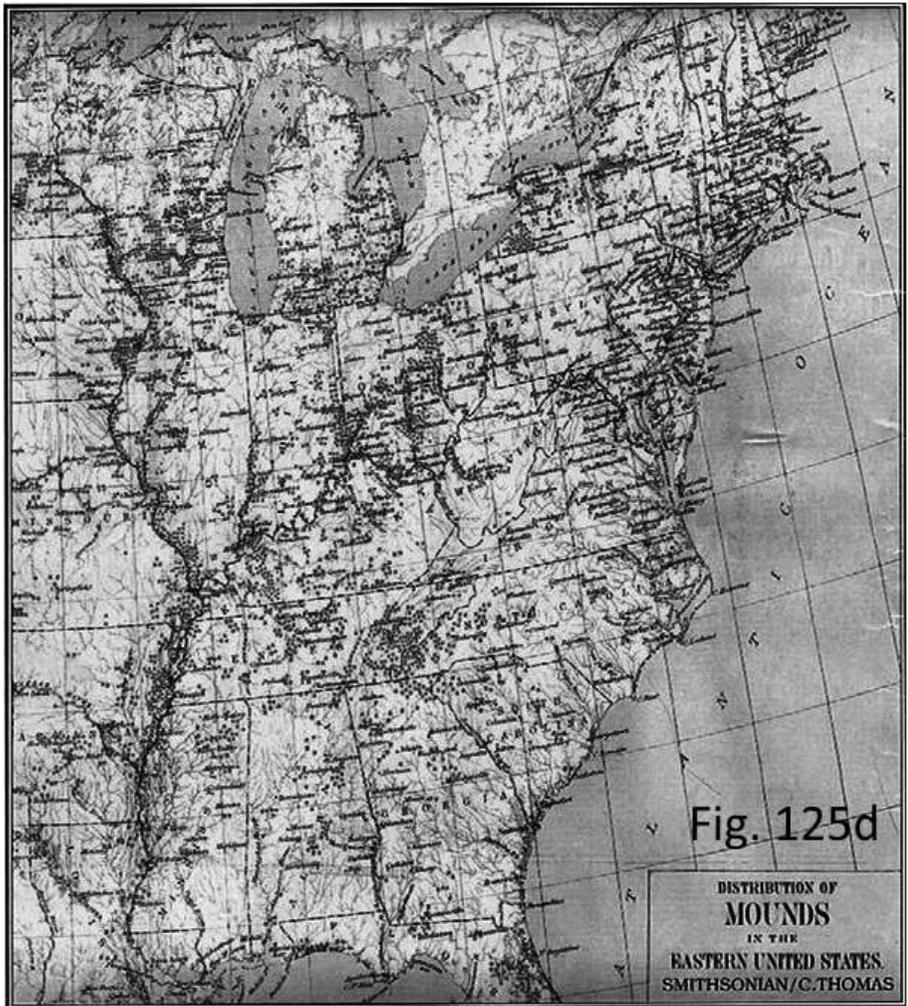
***All four tests of H1 have verified it. We can conclude, with great confidence, that Homo erectus was all over the Americas. The Aboriginal African Americans***

***exterminated them, and Big Brother and his American archaeologists have been lying to us about it.***

We can also conclude from the affirmative results of Test<sub>(H1)</sub><sup>4</sup>, that, unless individual instances prove otherwise; *we should assume that the first mounds everywhere -- around the world -- including the ones that were later enlarged to house dead pharaohs or groups of warriors or support temples and sacrificial alters -- accumulated upon these sacred locations where large numbers of Homo erecti were killed, eaten and their less edible body parts burned in bonfires. (And we should never accept Big Brother's word on anything; for if you can lie about your sexual orientation, about whom you love; then what can't you lie about?) Homo sapiens' first sacrificial victims would have been sacrificed upon these round or conical mounds, where the gods were most certain to get the message, feel avenged and be grateful to the sacrificers. Wherever sacrifices and trips to and from the tops of the mounds became frequent, our ancestors would have been likely to remodel the mound until it evolved into a steppe, ramped and truncated pyramid like the Olmec one, below.*



And traffic there was, lots of it! Between the perfection of the laminated bow, which caused the game animals to disappear very quickly, and the advent of horticulture; men had little to each except each other. The following map gives you a realistic idea of how many *Homo erectus* people were slaughtered in the eastern half of what is now the USA alone!



The Amerindians apparently did not understand that the conical mounds covered the ashes of our archaic ancestors and common gods. Otherwise, they would have been more respectful of them. Unburned, skeletal remains were often found within the mounds; and these were invariably the intrusive burials of Amerindians. Whenever the Amerindians were asked about the

mounds, by Rafinesque or William Bartram (one of America's first naturalists, a Quaker who traveled extensively throughout Indian territory in the southern states and reported upon his travels); they admitted knowing nothing about them.

Squier and Davis verify the statements of Rafinesque's and Bartram's Indian informants. (231)

“An account of this work (H on the Etowah River, Alabama), substantially the same with that given by Prof. Rafinesque, was published by Mr. E. Cornelius, in Silliman's Journal, vol. i. p. 223. Mr. Cornelius was accompanied in his visit by several Indian chiefs, who, he says, ‘Gazed upon the remains with as much curiosity as any white man. I inquired,’ continues Mr. C., ‘of the oldest chief, if the natives had any tradition concerning them; to which he answered in the negative. I then requested each to say what he supposed was their origin. Neither could tell; but all agreed in saying, ‘They were never put up by our people.’”

Naturally, the presence of Amerindian bones or artifacts in some of the mounds –even though they were obviously intrusive – was sufficient for Big Brother to rush to the conclusion he wanted to make: the mounds were all built by the Amerindians. So said that grand old slave-owning hypocrite, Thomas Jefferson. Cyrus Thomas, of the U. S. Department of Ethnology, emphatically proclaimed the same in a report, published in 1894. Although the Thomas report was 727 pages

long, he couldn't have researched the issue well and been so eager to put it to rest.

The latent homosexual Big Brothers and Sisters will either refuse to draw conclusions or jump to conclusions based upon either mountains of evidence or the flimsiest of evidence. They will invent lies or deliberately sow confusion. Their response predictably depends upon whether the conclusion, the lie or the denial refutes or affirms conventional wisdom (lies). New and basic knowledge ignites Big Brother's fear of change and fear of the truth. ***Big Brother fears change in general and the truth in general because he subconsciously associates both with losing his Third Mask, the mask that hides his homosexuality.*** These fears elicit a reflexive reaction from the Big Brothers, the most materially successful savages. These fears and that reaction currently pose the greatest threat to the survival of our species.

Notice that I have yet to describe the purpose of the platform mounds. I have my reasons.

Let's formulate another hypothesis. Assuming that Rafinesque *et. al.* and Niède Guidon *et. al.* are honest and correct in telling us that the African people were the first people to come to the Americas by boat, and at least as early as 65 kya, and assuming that David Huttner (yours truly) is correct in proclaiming that the Great Flood actually did occur circa 14,634 years BPE, ***then H<sub>2</sub>: the Aboriginal African American marine people were decimated by it.***

Let's run some tests upon this hypothesis, H<sub>2</sub>:

T<sub>(H<sub>2</sub>)1</sub>: their population would have been greatly reduced and would have required many, many years to recover. This we already know (1) from the ease with which the Delaware defeated them. The *Walam Olum* tells us that the Delaware were greatly surprised that there were much fewer of them than what was suggested by the Mounds and the sizes of their cities. Also, the Delaware had to wander far south and were confident enough to divide several times before meeting any serious opposition. The numerous mounds in Oregon, California and along the Colorado River also suggest that they once populated these parts of the West but abandoned these population centers. More on this, below.

That the AAA population was decimated is also evident from (2) their failure to defend Beringia and the Pacific Coast. They had to have some idea, from their scouts, of how large Asia was and how great a threat its population might represent. Had the AAA population not been depleted by something, they would have had large garrisons on the eastern side of Beringia and at several places along the Pacific Coast.

That the AAA population had been decimated is also evident (3) from the abandonment of their western sites in Oregon, California, the Colorado River System and Taos, New Mexico -- with no signs of a struggle over them.

Finally, we know that the AAA population had been decimated (4) by the disappearance in the archaeological

record of their arrowheads for almost 2000 years. Except for the relics of the mounds, arrowheads are the only thing in the official (public) archaeological record that remains of the AAAs. Here's the story with respect to the arrowheads.

Figure 124

South eastern  
points and  
timeline

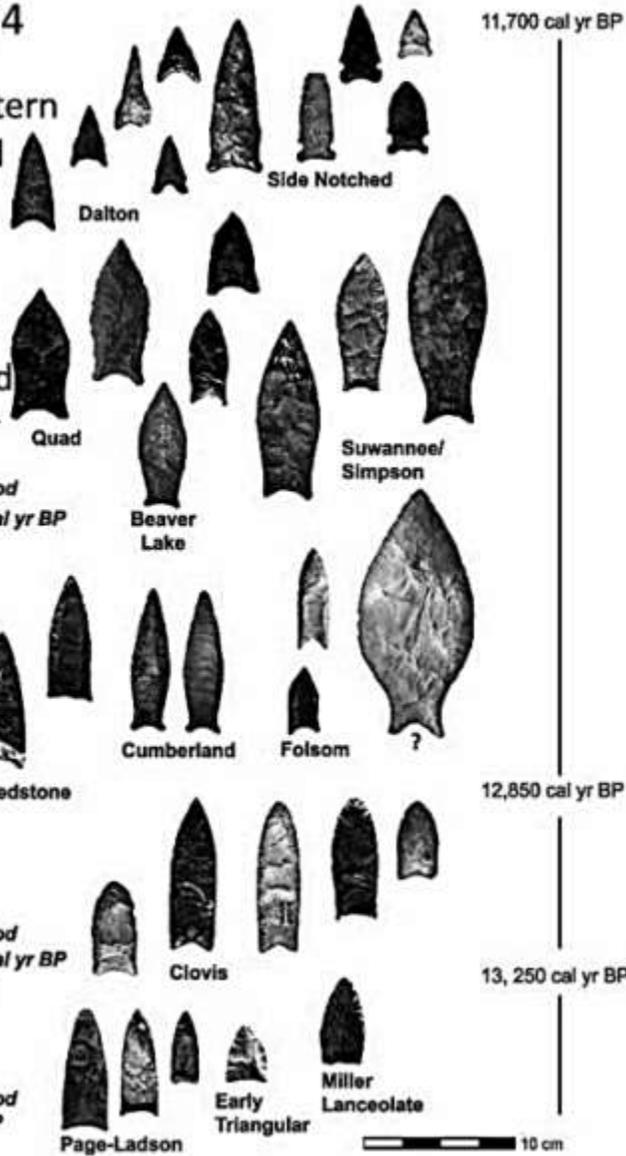
after  
Anderson  
Smallwood  
and Miller

Late  
Paleoindian period  
12,850 - 11,700 cal yr BP

.....  
Redstone

Middle  
Paleoindian period  
13,250 - 12,850 cal yr BP  
.....

Early  
Paleoindian period  
>13,250 cal yr BP  
.....

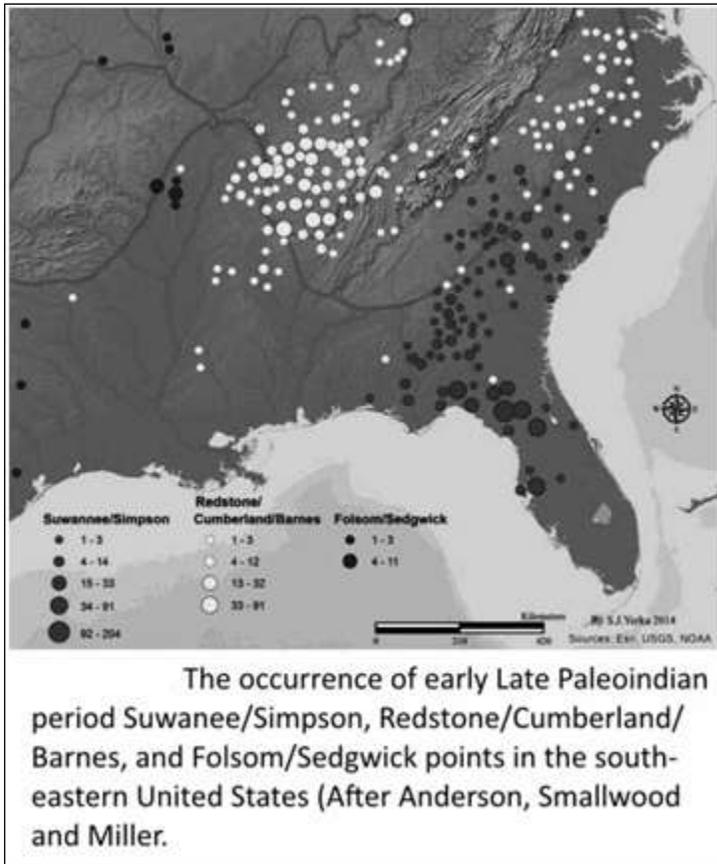


Look at the figure above. Notice that the Suwannee, Simpson and the large, yellow, unnamed point are all shaped like fish. Primitive people tended to identify with their arrows and to brand them so as to identify them as

their own. Fishing people would have been especially likely to do this as a means of telling the *Homo erectus* gods, “Look, now we only eat fish.”

Also, these fish shaped points are like children’s toys compared to the Clovis and Folsom points, which we know to associate with the Amerindians. The Clovis and Folsom points much more nearly resemble bullets!

Now look at the next figure. The distribution of the Cumberland (beige) and Folsom (maroon) points relative to the (blue) Suwannee and Simpson points of the AAAs, here in the early Late Paleoindian Period, clearly suggests that the Cumberland points were also points of the Amerindians. The Cumberland points are modified Clovis points – modified to look a bit like fish but retaining the small, long, thin shape and efficiency of the Clovis point. Why might the Amerindians have wanted to make their points look more like those of the people they were fighting? Answer: so that they could stealthily kill the enemy without clearly identifying themselves as the culprits. Don’t think for a moment that the Amerindians weren’t clever enough to do this. Rafinesque’s translation of the *Walam Olum* proves otherwise. Also, antiquarians knowledgeable of the Indian Wars in the United States estimate that – even with a technology handicap – the Amerindians took as many white lives as what they themselves lost.



Now, here is the most convincing information that proves  $T_{(H_2)1}$ . Note, moreover, that  $H_2$  and only  $H_2$  can account for these facts:

Anderson, Smallwood and Miller, North American archaeologists, tell us that the people producing the fishtail points visited only a very few sites, like Topper in South Carolina (a Pleistocene chert mine) before *their arrow heads virtually disappeared. Not until almost 2ky later are these points found again, in the early Late Pleistocene*

*Period [the first half of the Younger Dryas (Big Chill), 12850 – 12,275].*

So, after the Great Flood, of 14,634 years BPE, the arrowheads of the Northern AAAs disappeared for almost 2,000 years, even within their population center; and it required them this amount of time to have enough people for their arrowheads to be numerous enough to show up again in our archaeological record!

The situation was different in South America. As my friend Kris Hirst, the archaeologist for About.com explains: although lanceolated (straight tail pointed, Amerindian) points generally outnumber the fishtail points (of the African Americans) about 4 or 5 to 1 in the North; in South America, the ratio is just the opposite; and fishtail points are found at all the traditional sites. This is explainable without contradicting our H<sub>2</sub>. Except for the coast off Argentina, which may have been too cold for many AAAs to want to inhabit in 14,634 y. BPE, the South American coast is steeper than the coast off the Gulf of Mexico. The ledges where people would have been inundated were smaller. Fewer South American AAAs fell victim to the Flood. (See Figures 129a and b of Volume 3 of *Decoding the Deluge* if you want to verify this.)

Also, when the Amerindians emerged from their original confines of the rainforest to kill the Aboriginal African South Americans, they didn't use many bows and arrows. Within the rainforest of South America, the Amerindians once again proved their ingenuity and skill as weapons

makers. They invented the blow pipe. In their Bible, the *Popol Vuh*, the Quiché-Mayas tell us that their ancestors used “blowguns” to kill “Seven McCaw and his two sons,” the Blacks of the tropics and the two, adjacent subtropics.. I was introduced to this weapon by the native people in Iquitos, Peru. It’s easy to master. A miss does not break your cover. And when the needle it shoots is tipped with the powerful poison of the tree frog, it becomes a deadly weapon, the ideal weapon for the rainforest and its margins. See the next figure and consider  $T_{(H_2)1}$  as verifying of  $H_2$ . The Great Flood did decimate the AAA population. A 100-200-foot-high wall of water swept over the Florida/Guiana land bridge when the sea level was about 300 feet lower than it is today. It raised the sea level about 100 feet and went much further inland, dragging out to sea the thatch and waddle huts and artifacts far beyond what was to become the new coastline. We can list this disappearance of the artifacts as a second test of  $H_2$ , our hypothesis that the Great Flood actually occurred, as I insist, circa 14,634 years BPE. It appears that smaller pieces of the ice sheet submerged before and after the major piece fell.



Underwater archaeology might confirm that many of these artifacts are in the Gulf of Mexico, but most of us don't have the resources for underwater archaeology. I, for one, won't rely on anything Big Brother says about it. Will you?

Here's another test of Hypothesis 2, that the Great Flood occurred as and when I insist,  $T_{(H2)3}$ : the AAA survivors and worst victims of the Flood would have been much more traumatized, less adaptive, less organized and, as a group, less competitive than other peoples. This too can be inferred by (1) the ease with which the Delaware conquered them in the North; (2) by the name that their southern conquerors, the Mayas, gave to them: "wooden people"; and (3) by the fact that virtually all of the AAAs blacked out (or whited out, as you prefer) their prehistory.

Virtually all of them were easily brainwashed into believing that they were descended from slaves recently imported from Africa. When anyone wondered why the Seminole Indians were very dark in skin color, the Big Brothers had a big lie at the ready: they are descended from runaway slaves! I suppose all those people who identify themselves as Amerindian – even in the North and the West -- and have dark skin are also descended from runaway slaves. And what about all of those black folks whose slave ancestors never ran away but who, nevertheless have Asian features? When did their imported, slave ancestors have an opportunity to meet and intermarry with Orientals?

Enslaving and super-exploiting an unconscious, traumatized person is very much like stealing from a blind man's cup; but Big Brother has never had any scruples about it. And he is still doing it! Black folks are still the most traumatized people among us, which is why they are the most receptive to religion, the hallucinatory, cartoon versions of our prehistory and basic psychology.  $T_{(H_2)3}$  is obviously true and affirms  $H_2$ .

Here is a proof by contradiction: if not  $H_2$ , then  $T_{(H_2)4}$ : there is some other means of explaining how incoming vagabonds could conquer a civilization that was at least 55 k. y. old (North America) or 56 k. y. old (South America) *in just 5 k. y.* (the time from when the Delaware first started walking in until the time when they probably won at Cahokia).

Granted: the Amerindian hunters were better warriors than the AAA fishing people. Granted: the Amerindians had a huge outback in which to grow corn and rapidly expand their population. But had the Great Flood not happened and decimated the AAAs, that huge outback would not have been available to the Amerindians; and the Amerindians would have been stopped or at least slowed down at Beringia! But for the Flood, the rapid victory of the Amerindians over the AAAs is unaccountable. Consider  $T_{(H2)4}$ , our proof by contradiction as false. There is no way --other than via the existence of a Great Flood that decimated the marine-culture AAAs – to explain their easy and rapid conquest by the Amerindians.  $T_{(H2)4}$  also verifies  $H_2$ , tells us that the Great Flood happened, as I insist, circa 14,634 years BPE.

Finally, if  $H_2$ , if the Great Flood actually occurred, as I insist, circa 14,634 years BPE and decimated and devastated the AAAs, then  $T_{(H2)5}$ : the traumatized survivors would have very compulsively adopted some countermeasure to protect themselves from a reoccurrence of the Flood.

Now is the time for us to consider the platform mounds. Got it? If not, your forces of psychological repression are working overtime!

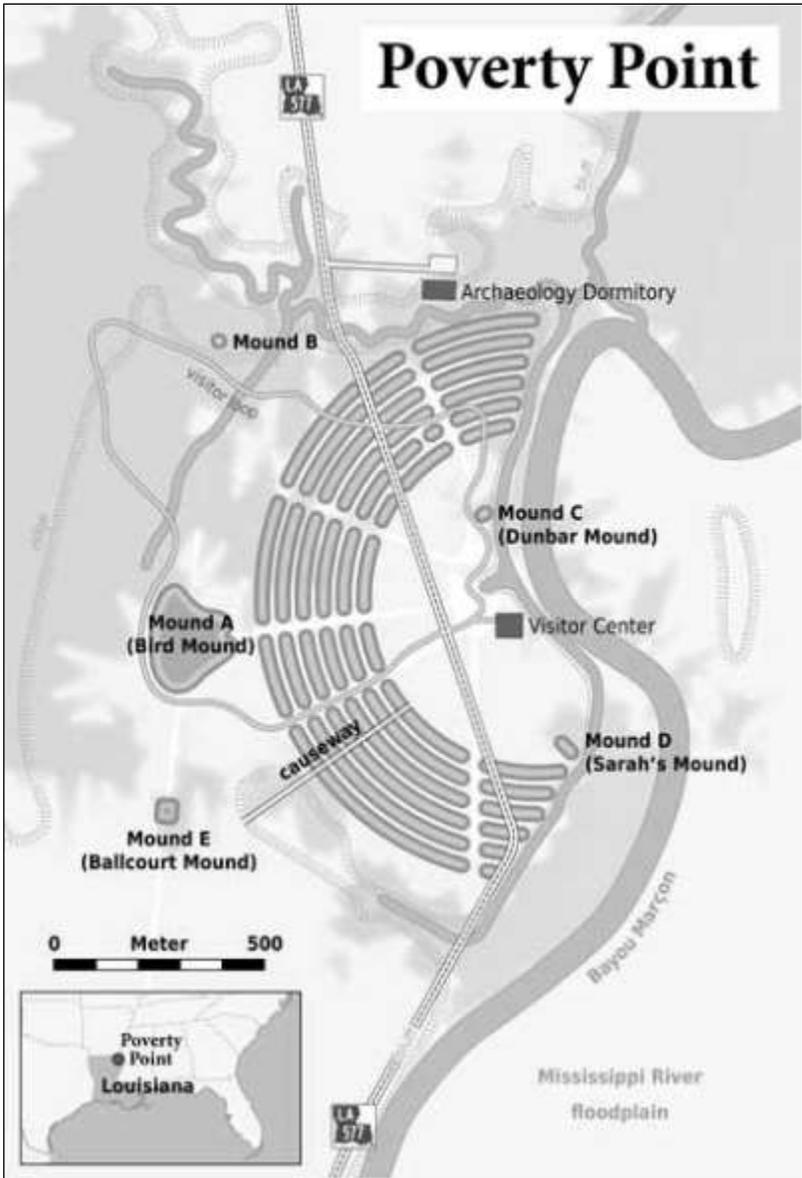
For the benefit of those of you that haven't got it, we'll have to talk some more about the platform mounds.

None of the platform mounds have moats around them. The earth used to build them was scraped from the

surface of the ground over a wide, surrounding area or extracted from “dug holes,” miniature wells. Moreover, as Rafinesque noticed, the platform mounds, ones like Cahokia with large level platforms at the top, always have causeways leading to the platform or wide, graded ramps leading to the platform or graded terraces that wind their way to the tops or some combination of these. Some have additional platforms on their flanks. Although, like most of the mounds, they are close to rivers or creeks, they were not built close enough to the water to be supplied by it in the event of a siege. Therefore, none of the platform mounds – or the other regular mounds -- were intended for defense.

Yet, as dentist Edward A. Woelk of Belleville, Illinois observed for the 1917 St. Louis Globe Democrat article, fires atop Cahokia and the mounds stretching to its east can be seen for over 100 miles. So, some of the mounds probably were used for signaling purposes once the AAAs became aware of the threat posed by the Amerindians.

Cahokia, the most massive platform mound, is over 100 feet in height. The second largest platform mound, Poverty Point, is in Northeast Louisiana, less than one kilometer from the current Mississippi River. Its ridges were built with 530,000 cubic yards of earth (*over 35 times the cubic amount of the Great Giza Pyramid*). The figure below is a scaled drawing of the great Poverty Point mound as seen from the air. The whole complex of mounds has a North-South length of 3.5 miles, and a width of nearly a mile.



Obviously, the main, platform mound was a circular, regular mound before the meandering river undermined it. Prior to its expansion as a platform mound, it was originally, in all probability, a mound made to cover

*Homo erectus* ashes. It sits atop prime real estate, the lengthy, level plateau known as the Macon Ridge. On its eastern side, between the ridge and the current Mississippi River, is the Macon Bayou and numerous other streams connected with the Mississippi. The eastern side of the ridge is 7-9 meters above the flood plain below. To this local geography and all that we have learned about the mounds, add the following observation by the two individuals that will forever remain the experts on the mostly vanished American monuments:

“The rivers are constantly shifting their channels; and they frequently cut their way through all the intermediate up to the earliest-formed, or highest terrace, presenting bold banks, inaccessibly steep, and from sixty to one hundred feet high. At such points, from which the river has, in some instances, receded to the distance of half a mile or more, works of this description are oftenest found.”  
(S&D: 65)

“And it is a fact of much importance, and worthy of special note, that within the scope of a pretty extended observation, no work of any kind has been found occupying the first or latest formed terrace. This (H lowest) terrace alone, except at periods of extraordinary freshets, is subject to overflow. The formation of each terrace constitutes a sort of semi-geological era in the history of the valley; *and the fact that none of the ancient works appear upon the lowest or latest formed of these, while they appear indiscriminately upon all the*

*others, bears directly upon the question of their antiquity.” (H emphasis mine, S&D: 65)*

In a lengthy essay, on the Web at AncientAmerica.com, Jay Wakefield gives us all the details you’d ever want to know about Poverty Point. Perhaps the most important of these details are the following:

“Habitation areas have been identified around the site, especially on the north side, covering more than a square mile, though Gibson states ‘only a handful have received more than passing attention.’ Sixty encampments encircling the core complex are known...

The superabundant food, available all year long, was fish. Gibson writes ‘in the 500 square mile swamp around the Poverty Point encampments, there were between 30,000 and 1,000,000 pounds of fish per square mile! --Wakefield citing Gibson

In the early Holocene, “Fish River” would have been so named due to the fish that were newly released from the glacier, where they had been frozen and in suspended animation. Next, Wakefield provides us with this little gem:

“Conical shaped Mound B (*H See the map, above, of Poverty Point*) has had quite a bit of excavation. Gibson reports that **Mound B did not contain burials, but was raised over the ashes of a huge bonfire** (*H emphasis mine*), which had consumed at least one person. It was conical, two stories high,

built in four major stages.” --Op. cit. citing Milner (See the Bibliography of *Decoding the Deluge* for the books by Milner and the Gibsons.)

Yet Big Brother’s experts, many of them from Washington University in St. Louis, are still claiming that the Amerindians built Poverty Point only a few thousand years ago! Are they idiots? Have they no conscience? Or both? For a good laugh, see their cartoon-like video that is on the Web at:

[https://v.youku.com/v\\_show/id\\_XMTgzMTE0MjY3Mg==.html?from=s1.8-1-](https://v.youku.com/v_show/id_XMTgzMTE0MjY3Mg==.html?from=s1.8-1-)

[1.2&refer=seo\\_operation.liuxiao.liux\\_00003303\\_3000\\_Qzu6ve\\_19042900](https://v.youku.com/v_show/id_XMTgzMTE0MjY3Mg==.html?from=s1.8-1-1.2&refer=seo_operation.liuxiao.liux_00003303_3000_Qzu6ve_19042900). The only statement of theirs that might have *any* truth to it is their contention that the great Poverty Point Mound was built in “30-90 days.” *That’s how much time it took the AAAs, about 14,630 years ago, to enlarge the Poverty Point Mound into the platform mound of its current dimensions. I’ll explain how they did it and why this was the most important of all the mounds needed as emergency platforms that people could run to in the event of another great flood, momentarily.*

*First, we need to explain some things to all the folks that don’t know the Disunited States.*



*Louisiana is in the Old South, the part of the country that practiced slavery and seceded from the Union and fought the Civil War in an effort to maintain slavery. There are still many extremely ignorant latent homosexuals in the Old South that refuse to admit that slavery is wrong. Some even say that Black Folks should have been more grateful to their masters. The rest of us call these people “rednecks.”*

*I agree with the rednecks in supporting slavery, but I’m for a very selective form of slavery. I’m for enslaving all the rednecks that think that slavery is OK. Let’s make them the field workers. Wouldn’t they look great in shackles and chains!*

*For all the less laborious work, we should enslave all the people that support imperialism in either its prehistoric (tribute-paying) form or its modern (national concentration camp) form.*

*I'll tell you all something else I support: good old fashioned flower wars, such as the Aztecs had. Let's take all of those latent homosexual, Big Brother politicians that support military spending and warfare as a means of population control and preserving savagery – all of them, from all over the world – and let's have them lead their troops, all the other latent homosexuals who love to fight all the time, into battle. We can set aside the whole state of Nevada, outside of its few cities, as the Flower War Field. We'll only need to send them tanker trucks full of water because they can eat each other. When there's only one left standing, we can display him in a zoo somewhere where he'll get plenty of attention but not be able to hurt anyone. Does this sound good?*

*Ok, listen up all you rednecks at Poverty Point and Washington University that refuse to recognize the Aboriginal African Americans. Here's how they, the AAAs, enlarged the Poverty Point mound, circa 14,630 years BPE, in only 30-90 days.*

*All those people in the remote west – the garrison at Beringia, the settlements in Oregon, in California, along the Colorado River and at Taos, New Mexico – were recalled to their heartland to help shore it up (secure it in the event of another Great Flood). At least one mound had to be enlarged into a platform mound in every community. (The graded ramps leading to the platforms were generally put either on the side facing the nearest stream or the side facing the Gulf of Mexico.) Poverty Point was the most necessary of all the mounds they needed. It was just far enough inland as to be deemed safe once enlarged.*

*Moreover, there were many thousands of people living in this area where “Fish River” (the Mississippi) and its bayous and streams were teeming with fish, enough fish to feed all of the recalled colonists.*

*What they perceived as an emergency need to expand mounds into platform mounds would have left them little time for baby making and parenting. They may have been compulsively still at work on their mounds when, 13,200 years BPE, the Amerindians arrived.*

This concludes the Social Science Videos of the Peace Love and Progress Party. I won't be adding any more unless you write to me and convince me to do so.

I know that most of you do not like to read because you were forced to read so much BS in Big Brother's schools. But if you have any time or inclination to read anything, and I do mean *anything*; it should be *Decoding the Deluge* and the other books of the Peace Love and Progress Party. All of them are FREE to download, as digital ebooks, at **<http://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org/downloads>**.

Thanks for viewing.

Dave, January 8, 2020

## Endnotes

1. If she's really a great debater, maybe she could successfully debate with me! Then the ruling class and

the clergy wouldn't need to censor me! They might even let me practice law!

2. I haven't listed racism, the universal prejudice against dark skin, as a core problem because I regard it as a by-product of two other problems. They are (1) our inevitable predation upon one another owing to our lack of a natural predator (position atop Earth's food-chain) and our failure to rationalize our reproductive competition ("the K and R class struggle," the first dot) and (2) the virtual expunction of the oral history of *Homo erectus* and the Species War following the Great Flood and our subsequent alienation from our animal (great ape) being and thus the cognitive dissonance caused by the sight of dark skin similar to that of the other great apes. I often refer to this as the Second Mask and it is subsumed by "ignorance of our oral history (religious fundamentalism)," the third dot.

3. You might wonder how it's possible for me to wax sentimental about the Hoosier State shortly after creating "Dead Souls," a scathing critique of my countrymen. The contradiction is only apparent. It's a paradox. Indiana is where I spent my adolescence. Adolescence is a time when we are still dependent upon our parents, a time when we are not yet full participants in the political and economic life of our nation, a time when we are still innocent.

4. Huxley, Thomas Henry, "Evolution and Ethics," (1893), Part XI.

5. Hartley, David, "Observations on Man," (1749), vol. ii, p. 281.
6. Huxley, Aldous, "BNW Revisited," (1958), Part I, **<https://www.huxley.net/bnw-revisited/index.html>**.
7. Huxley, Thomas Henry, "Evolution and Ethics," (1893), Part XII, paragraph 2.
8. Op. cit. Part V, paragraph 3.
9. Huxley, Aldous, "BNW Revisited," (1958), Part I, **<https://www.huxley.net/bnw-revisited/index.html>**.
10. Huxley, Aldous, (1932), BNW, Chapter XVI.
11. James, Clive, "Short of Sight," New Yorker, March 9, 2003.
12. "How Many Countries are there in the World in 2019," **<https://www.polgeonow.com/2011/04/how-many-countries-are-there-in-world.html>**.
13. "2019 World Population by Country," **<http://worldpopulationreview.com/>**.
14. The K, quality, Reproductive Strategy is the strategy of the big animals at the top of the food chain. Small animals and insects, at the bottom of the food chain, deploy the R, quantity, Reproductive Strategy. Humans, at the absolute top of the food chain and in competition only with each other, are a food chain in microcosm. Those of top in terms of income, wealth and education are Ks and those on bottom in terms of the same are Rs. These two are what the class struggle is really about. All

our problems are just symptoms of it. Solving any problem requires us to reduce (preferably minimize) both K and R by increasing (preferably maximizing, respectively) equal opportunity and population control.

15. “What is a Supernova,”

**<https://www.nasa.gov/audience/forstudents/5-8/features/nasa-knows/what-is-a-supernova.html>**.

16. “Gamma Radiation Definition,”

**<https://www.thoughtco.com/definition-of-gamma-radiation-604476>**.

17. McCutcheon, Mark, (2010), “The Final Theory: Rethinking our Scientific Legacy,” Second Edition.

18. See “Animal Armageddon,”

**<https://www.onehourlife.com/animal-armageddon/>**.

19. Wikipedia reports that

“Jeffrey Edward Epstein (January 20, 1953– August 10, 2019) was an American financier and convicted sex offender. Epstein began his career in finance at the investment bank Bear Stearns before forming his own firm, J. Epstein & Co. Epstein was a multimillionaire who was well connected with certain financial, political, and cultural elites.

In April 2005, police of Palm Beach, Florida, began investigating Epstein after a parent complained that he molested her 14-year-old daughter. After an investigation, prosecution, and plea

negotiations, Epstein pleaded guilty and was convicted by a Florida state court of soliciting a prostitute and of procuring an underage girl for prostitution on June 30, 2008. He served almost 13 months in custody, with work release, as part of a plea deal; federal officials had identified 36 girls, some as young as 14 years old, who had been molested.

Epstein was arrested again on July 6, 2019, on federal charges for sex trafficking of minors in Florida and New York. He died on August 10, 2019 in his jail cell. An autopsy was performed on August 11; the New York City medical examiner's office announced that it needed more information before determining a cause of death.”

As of today, August 16, it has been revealed that guards falsified records to hide the fact that the required thirty-minute-welfare checks for Epstein, a prisoner on suicide watch, were not made. On the day of the alleged suicide, one guard on the cell block failed to report for work and was replaced by a substitute; and broken bones in Epstein’s neck suggest death not by hanging but by strangulation.

20.

<https://www.usatoday.com/story/news/nation/2019/08/16/jeffrey-epstein-teterboro-airport-travel-hub-sex-traffic-ring/2028127001/>

## About the Author

I, David Huttner, was born in Chicago in 1949. I am the author of numerous, self-published social science works and unpublished screenplays. I graduated from CUNY Law School and passed the NY State Bar Exam in 1998. I've worked as a realtor and stockbroker. For most of my working life, I drove a NYC taxi. I returned to the USA in 2014 after living and teaching for ten years in China.



Connect with Dave

Favorite my Smashwords author page:

**<https://www.smashwords.com/profile/view/DavidHuttner>**

Connect on LinkedIn:

**<https://www.linkedin.com/in/DavidHuttner?trk=hp-identity-photo>**

Visit the Peace Love and Progress Party where you can download FREE copies of my books and master social science. (Then build a party cell):

**<http://www.PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org/>**

Email me: **[drhuttner@gmail.com](mailto:drhuttner@gmail.com)**.